

The treasuri of helth : contaynyng many profytable medicines / gathered out of Hipocratz, Galen & Avicen by one Petrus Hyspanus & translated into Englysh by Humfre Lloyd ... W[yth] the Aphorismes of Hipocrates, and Jacobus de Partybus ... wyth an Epistle of Diocles unto Kyng Antigonus.

Contributors

John XXI, Pope, -1277.

Hippocrates.

Galen.

Avicenna, 980-1037.

Llwyd, Humphrey, 1527-1568.

Desparts, Jacques, approximately 1380-1458.

Diocles, of Carystus.

Publication/Creation

[London] : [W. Coplande], [1550?]

Persistent URL

<https://wellcomecollection.org/works/xd985y3s>

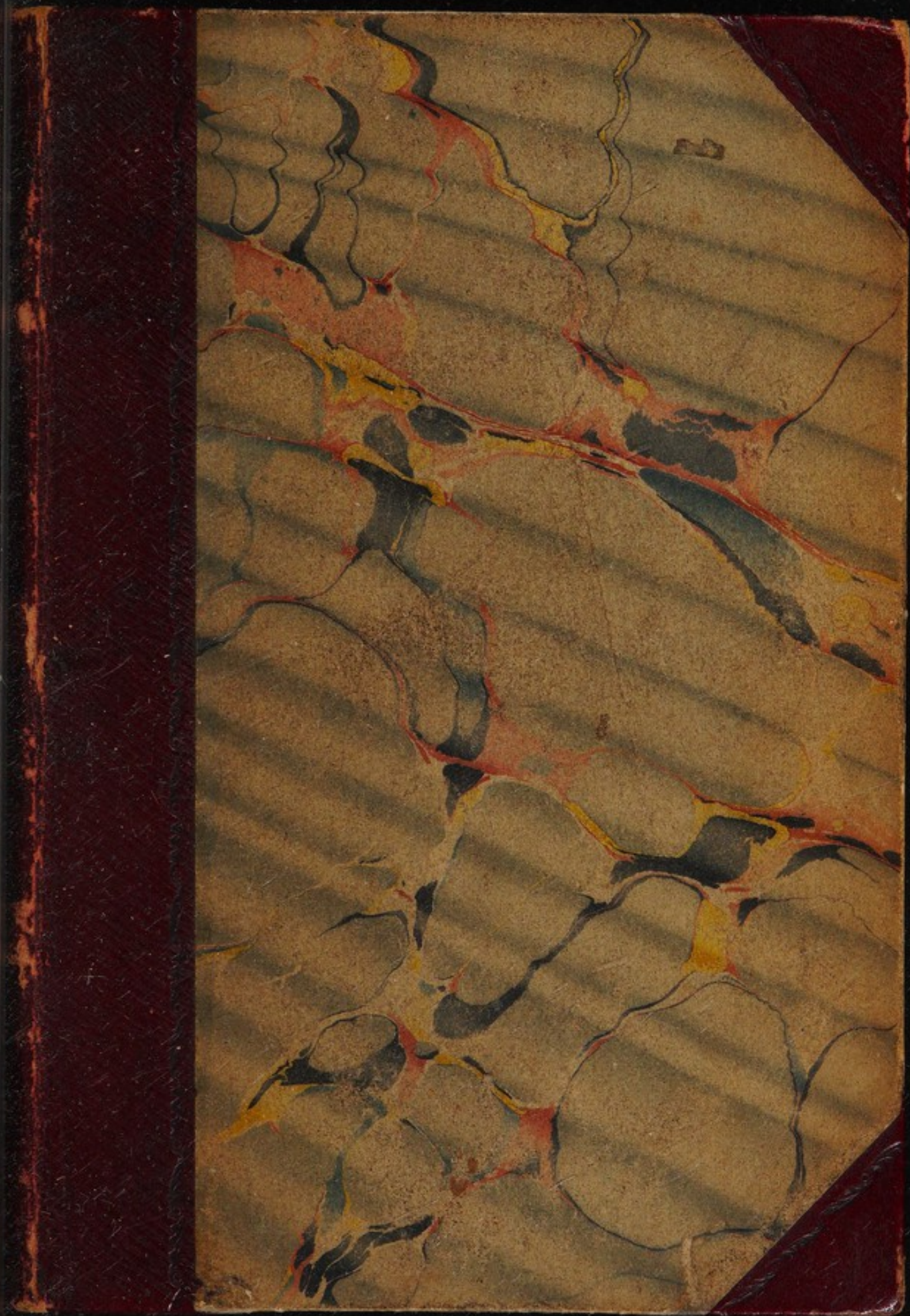
License and attribution

This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection
183 Euston Road
London NW1 2BE UK
T +44 (0)20 7611 8722
E library@wellcomecollection.org
<https://wellcomecollection.org>





TREASVRI
OF
HELTH







1-1 4956^p/A/1

A. XXVII Per

circa 1556

STE 14652 a.5 (New STE)

Wants g viii (blank?)

[FNLP]

[Sophisticated copy.

Completed with leaves from a copy
in private hands] [EJF]

B4-5, 68, X4

(noted as missing on prewar
card)

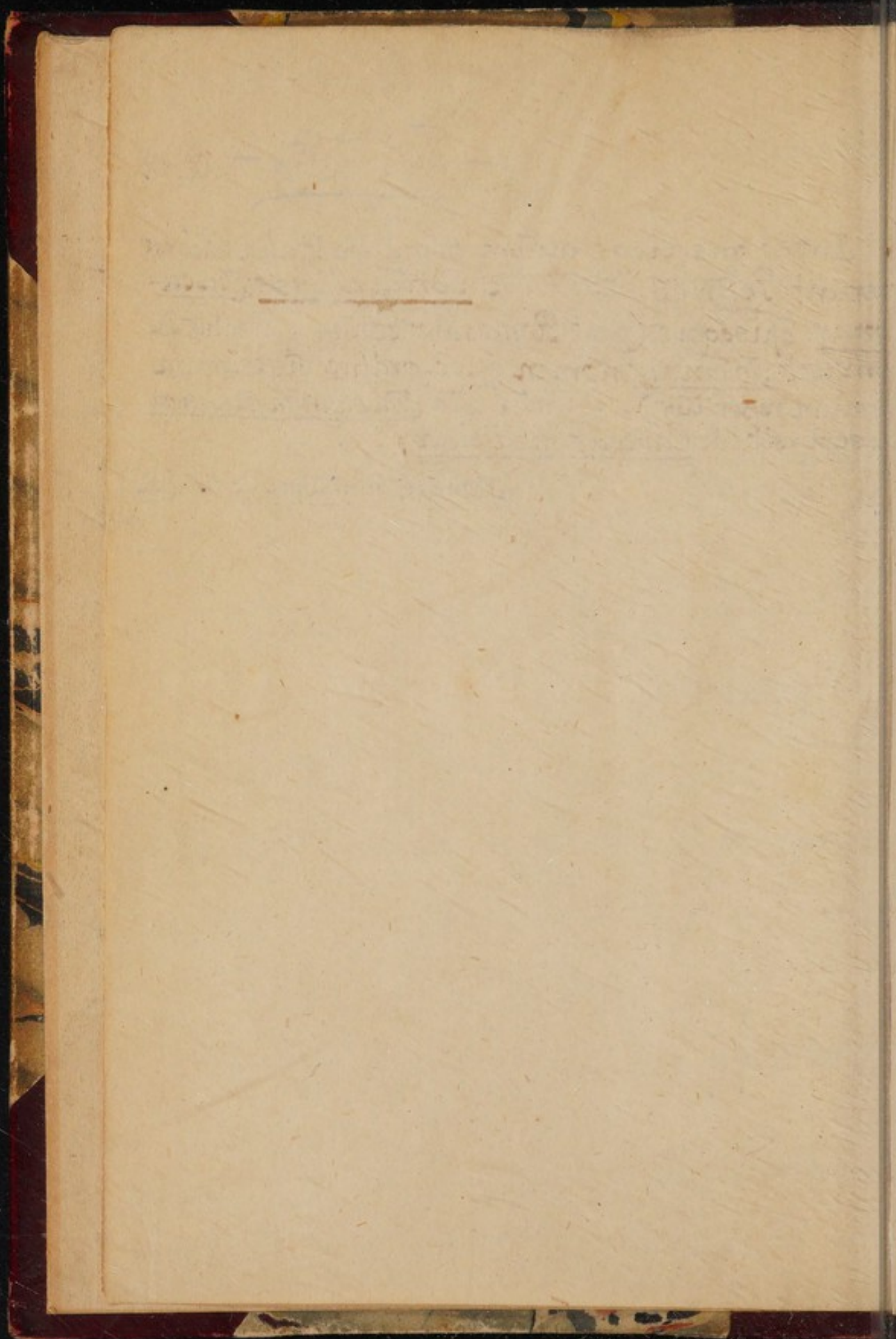
A1-4 also evidently from another
copy at some earlier date

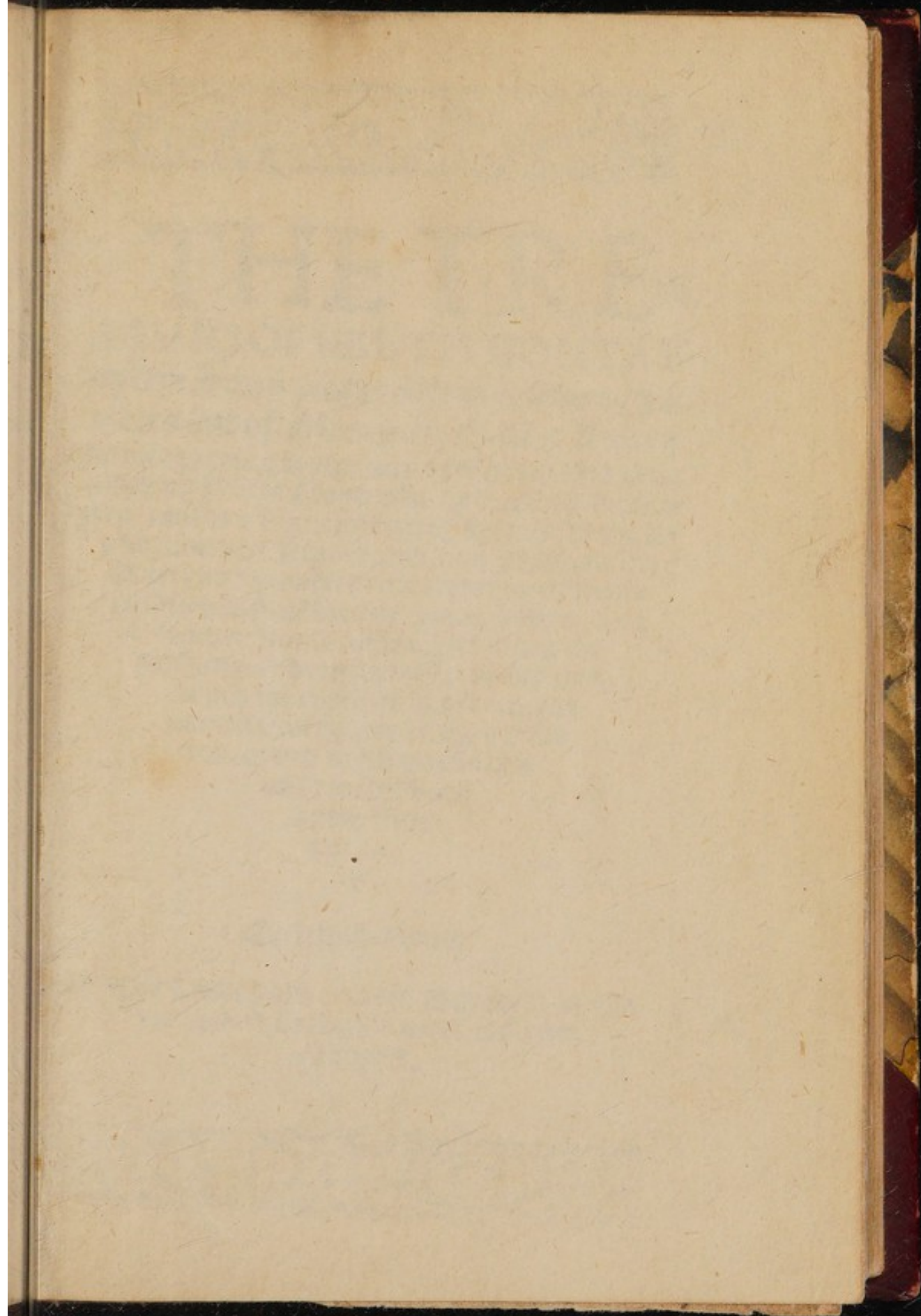
Case

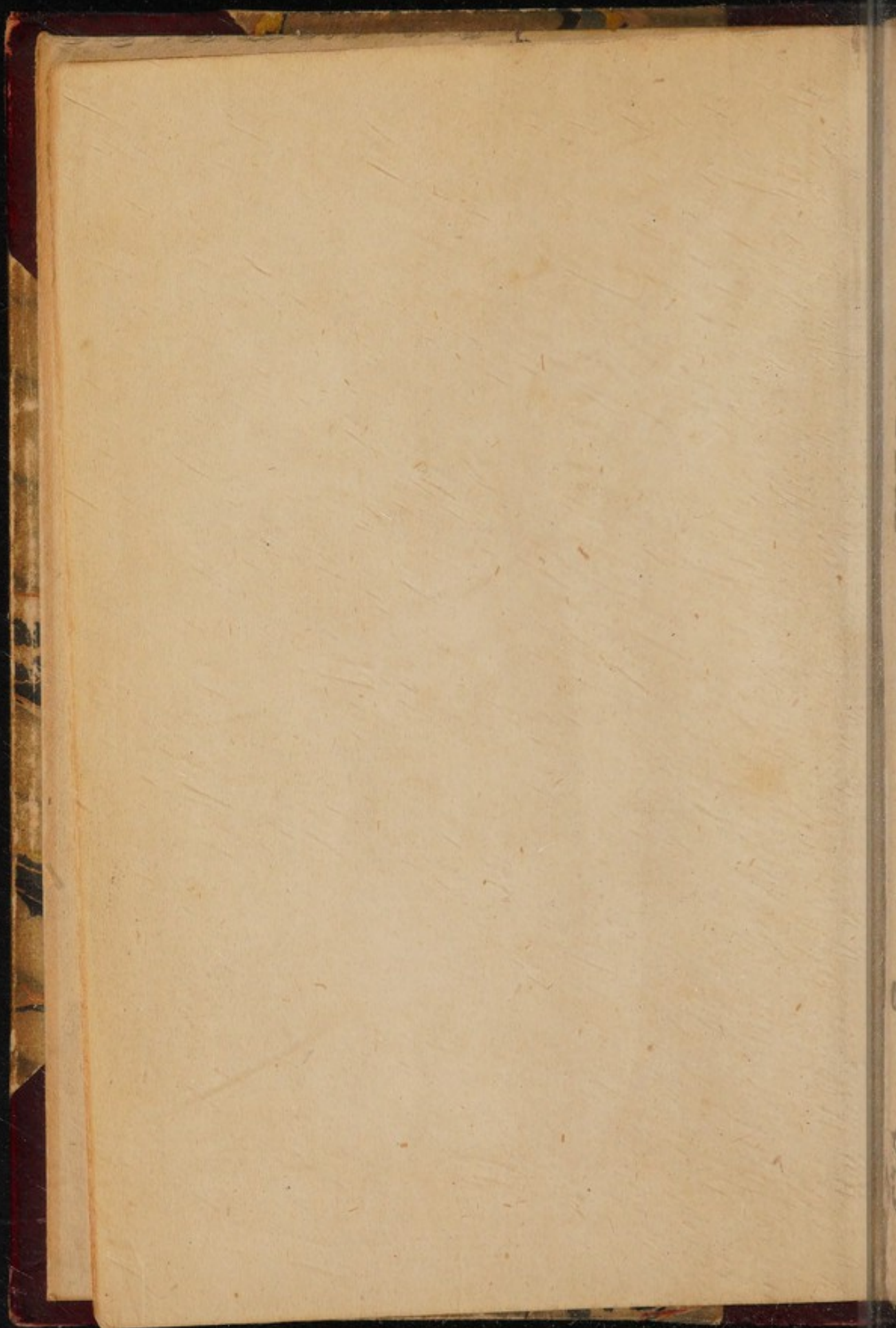
John Knott. M.D.

Inter medicos autem primi in Italia celebres
fuerunt Petrus Hispanus Portugallensis, Juseu-
lanus Episcopus, (post Romanus Pontifex creatus ad-
sumpsit Johannis nomen quod ordine vigesimum
primum reperitur). . . . inter alia Thesaurum pauperum
conscripsit, & Canones medicinae; . . .

(Neander, Syntagma de Med. (iud.))









21684

THE TRE=

ASVRI OF HELTH CONTAY

nynge many profytable medicines, ga-
thered out of Hipocrat, Galē & Auicē
by one Petrus Hispanus & trālated into Eng-
lysh by Hūfre Lloyd who hath added therun-
to causes & sygnes of euery dysēase, wth the As-
phorismes of Hipocrates, and Iacobus des-
Partibus redacted to a certayne order ac-
cording to the members of mans bodys, and
a compendious table concerning the
purging and confortatiue medicines,
wth the exposition of certayne
names & weyghtes in this booke
contayned wth an Epistle
of Dioscorides vnto
Ryng Antigonus.



Ecclesiast. xxxvii.

The Lord hath created Physycke of the
earth, and he that is wyse wll not
abhorre it.



THE TREE

AND THE HISTORY OF THE COUNTY

THE HISTORY OF THE COUNTY OF
SURREY, FROM THE FIRST
SETTLEMENT OF THE
COUNTRY, TO THE PRESENT
STATE, AS FAR AS THE
RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS
CAN BE OBTAINED. BY
JOHN GAY, ESQ.
OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE.
IN TWO VOLUMES.
LONDON, 1740.

Printed by J. Smith, in Pall Mall.

I have the honor to certify that the
above is a true and correct copy of the
original manuscript.

20 To the Gentel harted Reader
Humphrey Lloyde.

Althoughe dyuerse learned mē of no
lesse iudgement then practyse, haue
herebefoze translated and set forth
sundry booke, conteynynge the most
holsome and profitable preceptes
of Physicke, wher in they seme to haue openid
and at large declared al such thynges as seemed
necessaie and expedient to be had and knowē
in thys oure vlgare Englyshe tonge: yet neuer
thelesse, I callynge to memoze the natable sen-
sence of Cicero, that euery man is not alonlye
bozne for hym selfe but chefsly to profit his na-
tue Country then hys parentes, afterwarde
hys chyldren and frenbes, sekynge a meanes
wherby I myghte profite thys my natue
Country, thought it best to translate thys lytle
creatye whych was gathered out of the woꝝ-
kes of the most noble and Auncient phisicions
Hippocrates, Galene, Dioscorides, and Aulcē
by one Petrus Hispanus whych (although he
chaunced in a barbarous and rude tyme) was
a man of great knowledge and longe practyse
vnto whiche woꝝke conteynynge alonly y simple
and bare practyse. I dyd adde before euery
chapter as bzeisly as I coulde, the causes and
sygnes of the sykneses, and diseases, trusting
therby both to gratify and somewhat ease the
paynes of the reader, so that he nede not elles
where to seke the causes and sygnes of suche
diseases whose remedies we cōteyned in this
boke, and vpon that consideration I dyd also
translate and adde herunto the Aphorismes
of Hippocrates redacted vnto such an order

as the membres of mānes bodi be dysposed to
receyue some one disease and some another, so
the Aphorismes. which entreate of every disea-
se that maye happen to that membre be gather-
ed together into one chapter, begynnynge at
the head and soo in order to the fete: and also
because men ofte times desyre to know the na-
mes and properties of compounde medicines
I dyd translate a lytle booke of suche com-
poundes drawen out of mesue by one Jaco-
bus de partibus, whiche worke I have redac-
ted to the selfe same order that the aphorismes
be in and furthermoze because I would gratiff
the reader, and wold not he shuld be ignorant
in the names and wherghyt herin contayned,
I have herevnto added two tables, of the whi-
che the fyrst doth bryefly expresse suche simples &
compoundes as do eyther comfozte or purge a
ny dyscase or hurtfull humour infectynge any
member of mans body, and the second expoun-
deth certayne general names of medicines and
weyghtes commonly mentioned in thys boke
and therbypon haue made an end of thys rude
& simple worke, employng my holt labour & dy-
lygence to set the same furthe as truly & as ny-
the authores mynd as I could, not thynkynge
but that there do some faultes remayne therein
both because the barbarous and arabiche ter-
mes whych the authoz doth chye fly vse, and of
the dyuerse and sundry oppynyons of moyst no-
table and well lerned phisicians allwel in the
names as in the natures of herbes and simples,
and especially that we be eyther ignorant or de-
stitute of Englyshe names for a great sorte of
them, yet I dyd as nigh as I could folow Di-
oscorides and in such thynges as I coude not
fynd in hym I dyd confer Fuchsius, Ruellius
and

and Doztemius together, and followed þe iudg-
ment wherein they dyd al oꝝ the most part of
them agre, and in the Englyshing therof I & al
other whych intend any such worke are muche
beholden to Maister Wyllyam Turner, who
wyth no small dyligence hath in both hys her-
balles most truly and syncerly set furth the na-
mes and natures of dyuerse herbes, vnto who-
se iudgment and coꝛrecciō and all other lerned
in the most necessary science of Physicke, do I
submyt this lytle worke and treatyse, desiering
them most hartely to take in good worthe this
my fyrst labour & to accept my good wyll, not
thynkyng it to be done to hurt any man, kno-
wyng what a perylous thyng it is foꝝ them
that be not lerned both in the complexions of
men, Age, Regions, and tyme of the yere, wyth
the knowledge of the Dwygynne and causes of
the diseases, to take vpon them the cure of any
pacient and that rather they shal do hurt then
good wyth the sole, and only practyse therof ex-
cept they do thervnto adde greate knowledge
and perfyte iudgement had wyth paynful stu-
dy and long practyse, therfoze I wold that al
such rash & temerariouse persons shuld perfectlly
knowe, that it was neuer my mynde oꝝ wyll
that this worke shoulde be set furth to inayn-
tayne there filthy lucre and blind boldnes, but
chiefely to be a token and signe of the entier de-
syre I haue to set furth the thyng which shuld
be acceptable and pleasaunt to the Reader, and
also I wold that it shuld be foꝝ þe use and pros-
fyte of suche honest persons as wyll modest-
ly and discretely (eether in tyme of necessity
when no lerned Physicion is at hande, oꝝ els
conferre wyth some lerned man and vsynge
hys counsel) mynister the thynges herin cōtey-
ned

ned & go about the practyse thereof, & vpon these
most honest & godly cōsideracōs, I take vpon
me this heuy burthē & hard prouynce, therfore
I shall most hartly desyre the gentle reader to
pardon my audacitie & beare with my selēdes
iudgement, and not to despise this simple wor-
ke because it is not garnished wth colours of
rethorik and fine polished termes, but rather
to consider that Physicke is an arte contente
only to be playnly and distinctly taught and
nothing desirous to be adourned and deckt w
eloquence and gay paynted sentences, where-
fore I trustyng to the synner and indifferente
iudgement of the reader, do enterly desyre hym
to pray wth me to hym that created physicke
of the earth, and commaunded that we shoulde
honour the Physiciā, to p̄serue this Realme
of England in most prosperouse and con-
suall helth, and to endow the inhabitā-
tes thereof, with persp̄e understan-
dyng and the most desired
knowledge of hys
holy worde.

Amen.

**Places of scripture which seme
to make for the prayse of
Physike.**

Moses brought forth Israel from the redde see and they wente to the wyldernesse of Sur, and they wente thre dayes in the wyldernesse and coulde fynd no water, and at the last they came to Mara, but they coulde not drynke of the waters for þe bytternes therof, and Moses cried vnto þe lord and he shewed hym a tre, and he cast it into the waters and they waxed swete. **Exod. 17.**

Also yf you red: ouer the. xlii. xliii. xv. chapters of Leviticus (where the prestes be taught to dyscerne the Leprosy from all other dyscauses) you shall fynde manye thynges that make for the prayse of Physike.

Ezekiah was sycke to the death, and after he had prayed to the lord he sent Ilayahe vnto hym, who put a lampe of cygges vpon the soze and he recouered. **Reg. 4. cap. 20.**

Helyseus the Propheete healed the noughte and bytter waters of Jericho and the barennesse of the ground, wyth castyng salt into the spring therof, he healed also Naaman of his leprosy and the potage that was made of colts byqaynteda. **Reg. 4. chap. 4. 5.**

The harte is glad of a swete oynment and sauiour, but a stomake that can geue good counsell recouereth a mans neyghbour. **Ps. 27. Tob. 6.**

The angel sayd vnto Tobias, take out the bowels of thys fysh and as for the herte, þe gall and the lyuer kepe them by the for these thynges are necessary for medecyne.

to be taken of the same in the year of 1800

[illegible]

There is a great deal of talk about the "new" and "old" religions, but the fact is that the old religions are still the same, and the new religions are still the same. The only difference is that the old religions are still the same, and the new religions are still the same.

and he encouraged
him, who got a stamp of passage upon the 10th
and moved to the town of Fort Klamath June
13th. and was found to the north, and after
1871-72.

...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...

The above is a plan of a little ornament and is a
house, but a house - that has some good food
to eat and a name - without.

The first of these is the fact that the
 world of the 19th century was a world
 of the 19th century and not the world
 of the 18th century. The second is the
 fact that the world of the 19th century
 was a world of the 19th century and not
 the world of the 18th century. The third
 is the fact that the world of the 19th
 century was a world of the 19th century
 and not the world of the 18th century.

For the fallynge of the Hears.

The Causes.



The fallynge of the Heare is of two kindes, of which the one is called alopecia, which is caused through the malignite of vycious, and noughty Humores, which rotte and corrupte the rootes of the Heares, wherby they fall awaye.

The other is called Desuntum capillorum, & cometh of the carptie of the skynne and lacke of the Humore, by the which the heare be com furth and nourished for the relaxatyō and losnesse of the Skynne, is the cause why they be not stedfast and wante of theyr humour doth extenuat the same, wherby they doo fall awaye.

The Sygnes.

B.I.

The

The sygnes or tokens be playne
ynoughe for in the first, the heare is
moze lose in one place then in an o-
ther, and in the seconde they fall in
all places lyke.

Remedies.

Capi. primo.

Diosco-
rasi.

Yf thy heares fal, make lye of
Ashes of Culuer dounge, and
washe thy heade, it is prouyd.

So do walnut leaues beaten wyth
Beares sewet, restore y heares that
be plucke away.

Seeth the leaues of an Oke, and
the mydle rynd therof in water, and
washe thy head, it is proued.

The ashes of lytle Frogs burnt,
do cure the fallynge of the heare.

Galen.

The ashes of Goates dounge,
mydgled wyth oyle, doth engender
heare.

The Decoctyon of a Wallowe
Rote in water, maketh the scurfie of
the

the head sal of, yf thy heade be wa-
shed in that water, it is proued.

The water of the decoction of y^e **Galen.**
myddle rinde of an Elme, thy head
beynge often washed therin, dothe
the same.

Moorme woode stamped and layde **Macer.**
to the temples, doth quickly reme-
dy the payne in the heade.

Stampe Parsly woth the bloude
of an Hogge, let them seth in white
wyne, and afterward let it be strey-
ned through a cloth, ouer cold wa-
ter, and lette the fette that listeth oz
swimith aboue be gathered toge-
ther, and mengled with the yolke of
of a sodden egge, and Mastike and
Cummin, and let the bare place be
annoynted therewyth, and there wyl
heare growe quykely, it hath bene
prouyd.

Annoynte the place wyth rawe
Hony, and sprynkle it ouer with the
B. It. **Althes**

ouer with the Ashes of a grene La
cert burnt, it engēdrezeth much heate
it is prouyd.

Diosco

The bloud of a Tortois, if the ba
re place be anoynted therwith engē
drezeth muche heate, and curethe the
Lepre.

The same doth the Shell of the
Snayle beinge bzent.

Gerard.

The Milke of an Asse, doth make
blacke the heate after a wondrous
full maner.

Burne Barly, bread wyth Salt,
and mengle it wyth Beares sewet, &
anoynt on what place so euer thou
wilt, and the heates will grow ther.

The Joyce of Sloes and Ynke,
the vtter rinde or shale of a Nutte
brarde and tempered with veniger
so that they be moyst, let thē be ap
plyed for an oyntment, and they do
make the pacientes heate blacke.

The Ashes of a Goates clawe,
mengled and beaten wyth Pytche,
remedyeth

remedyeth the falling of the heare.

Let thy head be washed wth Dogges pisse, and thou shalt not be bald.
Make lye of the ashes of the wood of Iupe, & rind first pulled of, wash an old mā's head therewith and his heares shall be yelow two monthes space after.

These thynges folowynge make Dioscor
heares to growe after Anticenis opinion, first Dole wherein a kind, of flies called Cantharides be sod and boyd doth greatly drye the flume, & afterward let these be applyed whiche folowe. Oyle of Egges, beares sewer, Ashes of the herbe called Condise or Lanary, and of the pizzle and splene of an Ass, the ashes of the eares and bellye of an Hare burnt, & ashes of Laudanū, or Cist sage of sothernewod, of Teintwort and the ashes of burned filbertes, & also of walnuttres, oyle of Radoshe and Bayberis.

A Lacert and hoyle leches, myng
lyd together wyth the Oyle called
audanum, and let the place be an
anoynted ther wyth, and for a suertie
the heare wyl growe, it is prouyd.

Galen.

Burne the heade of a For toge
ther with the skynne, vnto ashes;
and boyle a Lacert (the head beinge
cut of) in oyle mightilye a hole day;
anoynte and sprynkle that place
wyth the ashes, where you wyl haue
heare growe. The same thing wor
keth the ashes of Goates dung, or
of the clawe of a Goate.

Burne a quycke Snayle vpon an
Tile, and crushe it to ashes with 3
of Alum, and as muche Harpe of an
Dere, sethe these in wyne & a noynt
the baldnes. ¶ The same thynges
doth the ashes of Bees myxt with
oyle.

Euphorbium myngled wyth oyle
is wonderful good.

Co

**To take awaye
heare.**

The Causes.

It is a comin saying that yf
the one contrary be knownen
the other is playne and euident. So lyke wise he that knoweth
whye the heare fallethe or is litle in
quantytie, is not ignorant whye
the Heare is muche in quantytie
and stedfast whiche cometh of
the multitude of incorrupt humors
and thynknesse of the Skynne of y
head, wyth streynesse of the holes
throughe the whiche the heare groweth.

The Sygnes.

Ther is no Declaracyon of the
tokens necessary yf a man do eyther
se or feele the head.

Remedies.

Capt. ii.

B. iiii.

It

If thou wilt that the heare shūl
neuer grow bp again, placke the
bp by the rotes, and anoynte the
place wyth the bloud of a Backe, or
wyth the bloud of a litle frogge, it
is proued.

But also to the place horse leches
taken out of the standynge water, &
dressed wyth stronge Vineger.

The ashes of a Colewortes stalk
ke made in a plaster, letteth the gro
winge bp of heares, it is proued.

Galen

The milke of a Bitche if the place
be anoynted therw̄ wil not suffre y
heare to grow. The same affirmith
Galen also, of the bloud of a bitebe.

Let the ioyce of a Gourde, well &
delygently inengled wyth water be
put on the bare place.

Lapdanū, the gumme of an Iupe
tree, Emetes, Egges, Arsenicke and
Vineger bound to the place wherto
ye wil apply thē, and ther wil neuer
heare growe,

Put

But the ashes of a grene frogge
brent in a bathe and al the heares
be washed of y bathe wyl fal away,
it is prouyd.

Her.

The Branne of Lupines, or pen-
ny beane layd on the heatye place,
wyl make the heare to fall, and wyl
not suffice other to growe.

The Joyce of Sumitoye myrte
wyth gumme of Arabyke, and layd
on the place the heares fyrst plucked
oute by the rotes wyl not aspryme
the heares to growe.

Wene flour layd to the preuie me-
bres of a chyld, wyl not suffer the
heare to growe.

The thinges that let the growing
by of heare after Aulce, be these opi-
um, Henbane, the roughnes or cot-
ton y is found in Fleworthe, the bloud
of water frogges, of a water snail
& of a Rere mouse, and the oyle of
the Decoccyon of a lytle grene la-
certs, and the erth called Cymolea

white

white Leade, Litarge, the powder
of Oysters and Margarites,

Alint.

The Worme that glystereth in
the nyght yf it be anoynted, dothe
not suffer the heare to growe.

The Ritches of the bones of a
Swanne layde vppon the heade of
any mā, will quykly make the hea-
res to fall of.

The bloud of a Snayle wout a
Mel doth mightely let the growing
vpon of the heare.

Of the Pustules or weles
in the head.

The Cause.

The Pustules called Achores or
Tinea be engendred of a hu-
more partly thicke & grosse, partly
thyne and biting, which Sharpe hu-
mour causeth the patiente to clawe,
and by and by after the ptyngge,
the place swelleth, and breketh out
in

in lytle welkes, and some say that it
commeth of salte and slymy Regne
alone.

The Sygnes.

The Ulcers or byles in the
head wyth small holes wherby sly
my matter cometh furth.

Remedies, Cap. iiii.

Ther is nothyng better to heale
the Pustules of the heade,
then to washe it often wyth
Vineger, or wyth water wherein ca
momil hath ben sodden.

Colowncresse, stampd wyth Rose
grese doth heale the wozmes of the
heade.

The leaues of Violettes stampe
wyth Honye, do lyghtlye heale the
same.

The Decoction of Ciche Bease
taketh awaye all Scabbyenes, as
well of the heade as of other mem
bers.

Let

Let the rote of Rape, Violet or
Sowbread, be sodde in water wher
in let the nape of the necke be wa-
shed, and afterward anoynted wyth
the oyle of the Decoccon of Rape,
Violet, or Sowbread, for it healeth
myghtly.

† Let the breakynge out of the ringe
wozme of the head be washed with
stronge Vineger, and sprinkle ther
on afterward the ashes of the rind
of wodbinde, and wythout doubt it
will heale al þ scabbines, and filthy
Rynge wozmes.

Circaw.

Take Vineger wherin wine lyes
hath boyled a litle and anoynted it
al ouer the scurfe fyrst clenfed, and
it myghtly healeth and dryeth it, or
take the braches of a grene fygge
tre, and the leaues also, and stampe
them in water mightly, if the scurfe
be new, let them be vsid dayly with
Vineger, tyll it be lyke maye & then
apply it to anoynt the place.

Clenfe

Clense bytter Almondes and ther^{Conten.}
of wyth the colde water of fystyke
Puttes make an ophtimēt, it is be-
ry good if thy head beyngē Hauē
be annoynted therwyth.

Stampe the rote of Helena Com-
pana, the Braunchys and Leaues
of the fygge tree, and bytter Almō-
des, mengle them well wyth oyle &
stronge Vyneger, afterwarde put
therin the ashes, of the rote of Cole
worste and Letarge, & Quicke Sil-
uer, white Leade and Commō salt,
and blynne them well together and
afterwarde wash clene the place wth
Vyniger or Urine, & the annoint, it
it is proued.

Wyne Lyes, called Tartarum, ^{Crean.}
made in pouder and put vppon the
Scutfe beyngē clenfyd, menglyd
in oyle and Vyniger, is verpe good
thereto.

The Ashes of an wylde Coucurn^{Cont.}
ner roote mengled with cold water
doth

doth clense the place wounderfully
well.

Sethe beaten Oke Apples and the
Gall of a Bull, and bytter Almonds
together tyll they be thicke and
annoynt the place.

Make a confectiō of the floure of
fenell Seede in a Glasse with wyne
and anoint the heade there wyth
and it wyl lightly heale it, it is pro-
ued.

Pracer. j

Moyme wood stamped and layd
to the head healeth lyghtly.

Urean.

Let the Seede of Staphisagre
boyle in water and temper with the
same water a good quantitie of cho-
sen wyne Lyele, and let the head be
washed wythe thys water twyse or
thryse.

Of great Valoure and efficacye
thercunto is this, let Shyp Pyrch
Be dyscolued one whole nyghte in
stronge vyneger in the moynynge
lette the Oyle of Nuttes be adde
myxte

mixte ther vnto and Arsenike and
the cotes of an oke, and let it be wel
beaten and put there vnto a lytle
quicke syluer and let the head be a-
nynted therewith, but sytse let it be
Chauen, it is proued.

Let the Rote of Helena, Cam-
pan, boile w bzeade in strong Uys-
neger and afterwarde strayne it, &
let the head be washed w the stray-
ninge therof, and beate the Rootes
that are not sodden wyth Bozes
Grease, and let a lytle Quicke Sil-
uer and Wyne Lyes be put therto,
and anoynt the place. It is pro-
ued.

Stampethe leaues of radyshe
w Hogges grease, or mingle quick
lyme quenched in water wyth olde
grease.

This is good for all Scabbes
and Rynge wormes take and make ^{Circan.}
a confeccyon of wine lies & litarge,
with

wyth Vleneger and let it stand all a
nyght together, in the mornynge set
it ouer the fyre wyth oyle of frutes
put therunto, and whē it is dōe
take it of and annoynt the place.

Take the dnye doung of an asse,
of an hogge, and of an Oxe, and
wyne Lyse wel punnyd, and stirre
them together, but yet washe the
place and dry it, fyrst rubbe it with
Vleniger, or Wyne that it blede a-
gayne, it is proued.

Pouder of Amptes, myrte wyth
Oyle, and therewyth annoynte the
Scabbe, agaynst the same it is ver-
y good.

+ Sethe the Leaues of an oke, and
the myddell Rynde therof in water
and washe thy head, it is proued.

+ Beate olde Greace, Brymstone,
Salendinne, and salt together and
annoynte the bare place therwyth, .x.
tymes, it is excellent.

Take of Alumē, 3 viss, of salt. 3. ii.
Dissolue

Dyssolue it in stronge Vineger and
anoynt the place, and it wil heale it.

Water of the decoction of nut lea ^{plant.}
ues cureth the diseale in the head of
berd, wher the heares fal a waye.

And other diseases of the heare.

For the wormes in the head, laye ^{Galen,}
ouer al the heade Elleboze stamppe
wyth hogges grese.

Lay ouer the head in maner of
a plaster the rawe lyuer of an hog,
the space of .ix. dayes, walbe it after
ward wyth old water, & it wil heale

The pouder that is fylld of froin ^{Gabers}
a hartes horne geuen in wyne to be
droke, doth not suffre neither nittes
noz lyce in the body, much moze be-
inge made in an oyntment.

Al bitter thynges that clense and
consume, doth kyll Nittes.

Staustagre, salt peter, Arsemon,
mengled and tempered wyth vyne-
ger and oyle, doth kyll Lyce.

The same worketh salt water wth

C. i.

Bzims

byrpnstone in it.

Burne gumme, and a Hozfleche together, and mingle it wyth hogges bloud, and anoynte the head therw and ther wyl nether Nittes, nether any kynd of wozmes, Lyce nor fles lyue in the head.

Droscio. The sede of Staphisagre, myrte wyth oyle, kylleth Nittes.

Circus. If Quicke Siluer, and Staphysager, be myngled wyth oyle and Vyneger, and be anoynted on, they kyl the Lyce.

Burne the heade of a great Ratte, and myngle it wyth the droppynge of a Beare or of a hogge, & anoynte the head, it heleth the desease called Alopecia.

¶ Agaynst forgetfulness or drouz synes.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Thys diseale is called in Greke of the effect Lethargus, and in laci peternus and is caused of cold and putrifye

putrified flegme whiche hath made
cold, and fylled the brayne.

The Sygnes.

The Lethargie cometh wth great
duggishnes and such desite of slepe
as cannot be eschued, wth great obly
uion, and forgetfulnes so that they
can skant tel what they haue done,
noz make answer when they be spok
ken vnto.

Remedies. Capit. liii.

Against thys disease of forget
fulnes applye Rewe and red Galen,
Con. ii.
myntes wth oyle and very stroge Vi
neger vnto thy nosthyles.

Burne thyne owne heare and mix
gle it wth Vineger, and a litle pitche
and applie it to thy nosethyles, for
it wouderfulli stirreth & quickneth
y^e persons diseased wth forgetfulnes
The ligthes of an hogge laid vnto
the head being Chauen, is veri good.

The bloud of a Tortoys anoynt
ed on y^e forehed is of much valour

C. ii.

The

The gal of a Crayne, beinge made
warne in a leaden vessell doth tho-
roughly and lyghtly stirre vp the
deceased body, yf y nape of hys necke
be anoynted therwyth.

Fume made of Roes lether, doth
myghtly sterre hym vp.

Fume of kyds skynnes, doth quicken
forgetfull persons, and those y
be infected with the falling sicknes
and wemē also that haue ther flou-
res stopte.

The sent oz smell, of Dogge fen-
nell taketh away slepe.

Grind Mustardsede, wyth Vine-
ger, and rub it myghtily on the pla-
tes of the feete, and it doth quicken
forgetful persons.

Sauery beaten, and sodden in
Vineger, a layd in forme of a plas-
ter to the hynder parte of the heade
doth merily awaken those y are he-
uy wyth sleape.

Nothyng doth better quicken for-
getful persons then the smoke of a

mans heare.

A drincke made of Anacardiu is Galen.
a peccatiare remedye in this Deafe.

The smoke of Galbanum, or of
an herts horne is best of al thiges.

The skinne of an Hare burnt, and
the ashes therof droncke wyth cala
ment healeth the Lptargie.

¶ For the Frensy.

¶ The Causes.

The Phrenisy cometh of great
abundance of bloud or choler
spilling by the braynes or paunis
cules therof. Whych choler, yf it be
adust engendzeth a most perylouse
and peruiceouse Phrenesy.

¶ The Signes.

¶ They whiche haue the phrensy
be troubled wyth a continual feuer
and madnes, wyth great watchyn
ges, and lytle sleape, and when they
wake they roar and cry, and cannot
tell what they saye, or doo, and yf it
come of bloud they laughe, of cho

lill,

lee

let they fyght and bzaule and skā
be ruled wythout Cordes oz Chaps
nes.

Remedyes.

First let y matter be put backe
wyth the toyce of Blayntayne.
oz mozell and Wyneger anoynt
ting the tēples therwith, then make
a coife oz cappe of waxe terebintine
and womā's milke and put it vpon
the head, for it wyl ease the paynes
& prouoke the pacyent to sleape.

nt.

Let the fume of the matter be dra
wen downward with a suppositoꝝ
oz clister, & with moderate rubbyng
of the handes and fecte, then put a
sponge dypt in the decoction of Hen
bane oz a whelpe oz a cocke rypt o
uer y belly vpon the head, oz y ligh
tes of a swane, also bynd the armes
and legges of the pacyent, and let
hye smel Opium, camphory, Hen
bane, Balsyl, Saffro oz waxe ming
led wyth Rose water, afterwarde a
noynt

anointe the eares, eyes and noddle wth
myrrh, storax, Castoreum, or wass,
the head wyth Henbane or Sinas
lage that haue be sod in swete wine
Make an oyntment of Dogfenel dec
tayne, and oyle of Roses, and anoint
his head therewith, and it shal cause
hym to sleape.

Also take of Opium, 3 ii. of leuen
3 ii. wel beaten wyth honye and vi
neger, and anointe the Pulses ther
wyth.

Make a plaster of Opium, Hen
bane seed, and Sugar, myngled in
the toyce of lettys, and lay it to hys
forehead.

Make a suppositoary of Opium,
and oyle of Uiolettes.

Whyte Popie, and Henbane seed,
distempred wyth the whyte of an
Egge, and layd to the forehead pro
uoketh sleape.

It is very good to let bloud of a
bayne which is in the myddel of the
forehead.

Take. ʒ. i. of opium. ʒ. ii. of blacke
popy & distempze them wth populed
and the milke of a woman that ge-
ueth sucke to a wenche, and lay it to
the foreheade.

The ware of the pacyentes eare;
giuen him in drinke causeth him to
sleape.

Seth Henbane in swete wyne and
waiche therewith thy eares, tēples &
nolethyllles, & it prouoketh sleape.
The hote lightes of a goat clapt to
the head, taketh away the frenesye, so
doth a Spōge dipt in warme wine
and put to the left Pappe.

It is very good to anoynt y^e fore-
head with oyle of Roses, and to put
a horslech to the forehead.

Const.

Safron in all meates prouoketh
sleape.

Lay to the pacyentes head Safrō
Mandrage, and Opium, & he shall
sleape.

Galen.

If the head be anointed wyth oile
of

of Roses, Dogfenell, and Castoreu;
it swageth the paynes and causeth Galen.
the pacient sleape.

Sprinkle the powder of Mand-
rage and Arsenicke vpon a shauē
head, and the man shal slepe.

If the face be washed wyth hote
water of the Decoction of Popp &
pacient shal oute of hande eyther
sleape or dye.

Lay & rote of Neproyal boyled Diosco.
to the heade, and it wyl draw furth
the matter of the madnesse, it hath
ben prouyd.

If the pacient be very sad, let the Galen.
ioyce of Iuyce be put in hys nose, &
Myntes sod in Vineger be layd to
hys head.

If the frātyke mā haue is head a-
noynted wyth Castoreum, without
doubt he shal slepe.

If thou wold cause a man to slepe
take Opium, Henbane, Plantayne
Popp, and the leaues of mandrage
and

and yue leaues and berpes, mulbo
tie leaues, and the iorce of hemloke
and lettpse, of euey one of them. 3 l
stampe them al in a moztet, then les
a sponge dypncke them bp, and put
it in the Sonne to dype, afterwarde
lay the sponge to his nose & he shal
sleape, and when thou wylte awake
him, depe another sponge in vlines
ger, and hold it to hys nose.

For the head ache.

The Causes.

T Hys discale callyd in Greke
Cephalalgia, and in Arabike
Soda, cometh sometynges of greate
multytude of humours conceyned,
in the head and somtymes of an out
ward cause as of heate of the sonne
of cold, of dzyonkenes, and of a stri
pe, whych be also dyuerse, and suns
dzy, but because the aucthoze is so
short in his remedies (and I entend
to wypte nothynge here, but that
shall

Shall be necessary for the vnderstan-
dyng of hym(I wyl passe the ouer
at thys tyme.

The Signes.

¶ Greate payne in the head.

Remedies.

Capt. vi.

The ioyce of ground Yule, cast
into the nosethylles purgeth
the head, and taketh away the
payne.

Thys doth purge the head wonder-
ful wel in euery kynd of head ache.
take war, Masticke Bellitoz, mu-
stard seed, town cresses, Nigella ro-
mana, Stauilager, Cynamon, & of
blacke and whyte, Helleboze, of ey-
ther. ii. 3. let these be well punned, &
put in a bagge of linnen clothe, the
let the pacyent fastynge holde this
bagge i his mouth & chaw it betwix
his teth, & after washe hys mouthe
with

Gerard.

wyth warme wyne and Honny.

X When al remedies fayl, a canterp
in the hynder parte of head helpeth.

¶ Against the Rewme.

¶ The Causes

¶ A great multitude of colde hu-
mors in the brayne whych fal downe
ne to the nose and throte.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ Thys disease is sone knowen, &
especialy in cold whether.

Remedies.

Capt. vii.

I f the Rewme come of a cold cau-
se, lay hote Calamēt oz runnyng
Cyne brusyd to the head.

¶ To be used.

An emplaster made of Garlike,
cloues & leaues stoppeth y^e humore
causynge the rewme.

Ysop bruiled in y^e embres and so
layde to y^e head, stoppeth y^e Rewme
A lytell bagge ful of Darnel, salt, &
anyse, laid to the head, is very good

¶

A Pomander made of the pouder
of Cubebes, macys, Laudanum, &
Greke pitche. doth remoue from the
brayne all superfluous humours.

Maces and Cubebes, chewed in
the mouth do the same.

The topie of colwortes cast in the Maces.
noſethrilles, doth purge the heade.

Sozel punned with oyle of Roſig
is good for the head ache.

Agaynſt the turne or daſelynge
in the head.

The Cauſes.

A groſe and thicke humoze in the
brayne, fro which riſe vapoꝛouſe
ſpirites, and moue diſordinaſe a
bout the brayne, and ſumtimes theſe
ſpirites or exhalatpens come from
the ſtomake.

The Sygnes.

The patient thynketh that al
thyngs which he ſeeth doth moue, &
turne rounde, and oftentimes fal
leth downe.

Let

Remedies.

Cap. vlti.

Maier.

L Et thy head, be washed wth y^e
water of the Decoction of thre
leaved Grasses, and lay a plaster of
the herbe to thy foreheade.

The pitche of bread, whiche was
bakē wth corvander seed layd to the
head is very good.

Wolscor.

The ioyce of onyons cast into the
nosethrylles clensethe the head.

Seeth Bulpole, and laye to the
temples, it is prouyd.

+

Poure Baume into the eares thre
or foure times in the Sonne and it
wyl heale the payent.

Lay to the head Silke or woll;
dypt in Vniuerger and the ioyce of
ground Iuy.

Wylsceltowe layd to the head draw
meth out the corrupt humores.

Wyntes layd to the head take
away the paynes y^e come of a colde
cause,

The

The topce of Ayre myngled w
old lard is wonderfull good.

Thys emplaster was prouyd by
Constantyne to be very good, take
of Optum and of Saffron of ey
ther. 3 i. of rosis. 3 iiii. and therof w
Wyneger make a playster.

An other is thys, take Culuer
bunge and bzanne of wheate, and
tempre them wpth the whyte of an
Egge, and laye it to the contrarpe
parte of the head to that whyche is
payned.

Agaynst to much watchynge.

The Causes

Great quantity of choler or dry
nesse in the brayne.

The Sygnes.

That he cannot slepe alter hys
accustomyd fashyon.

Remedies.

Capt. ix.

Make a suppositoixe of Opti
um and oyle of Uiolettes.
anoynt

Anoynt thy forehead wth opium,
Mandrage, hēbane, and Poppi seden
myngled wth the ioyce of nyght
Mare, and oyle of Alyolettes.

Ralls.

If it come of old paynes in y^e head
dissolue Opium and Comphory in
oyle of mylowe, & poure it into the
eares & nolethys, or put oyle of v
olets and mylke into the nolethys.

Ther is no medycine to be compa
red to tamarindes for thys disease.

Dioscor.

Mustard seed, or leaues brused &
layd hote to the head taketh awaye
the paynes & ther is no better med
cyne.

The vapoure of Celydone sodde
in wyne and receiued at the mouth,
asswagith the greife.

Ther is nothyng better then to
blowe to y^e nolethys nesyng pou
der with pouder of Peper and Ca
storeum.

Dioscor.

The ioyce of Sowbread myng
led wth Honye, and spouted vnto
the

the noſethylles both purge & head.

Oyle of fyſtikes healeth the hemi Auteen.
crane and watchyngez.

Make a plaſter of the rote of a wild
Cucumber and wormwood boyled in
oyle, and lay it to the heade.

The ſeed of mandrage healeth al Raciſ,
paynes in the heade,

This emplaſter is wonderfull
good, take Gume, wylde Rue, the
bitter rynde of the rote of Cappares
French Garlycke and euphorbium
or clary, of al lyke quantitie, ſtampe
them wyth odoriferouſe wyne, and
lay it to the heade.

Siler Montayne is good for the wacer
head ache.

It is good to diſtempre powder
of aloes wyth oyle of roſes.

He that uſeth to receyue thre pyls
made of Aloes and the toyce of
colworſes of the bignes of a beane,
hall neuer be troubled wyth payn
in the head.

A. i.

A. ii

Let thy head be oft washed wyth
lye made of the ashes of Colworthe
rootes, and nettle rootes with the ro-
te of byrponye, for it is of great effica-
cy agaynst all paynes in the head.

Eaten.

If I haue the hemicrane, anoynte
thy browes and nosegaylies wyth
the ioyce of Iuyce leaues myngled
wyth oyle and Vineger.

Drink.

Anoynt thy head with the ashes
of a hertes horne, myxt wyth oyle of
Roses.

The suffumigation of y oyle of ker-
ua is good for al diseases in y head

The ioyce of Poppy myngled wyth
oyle of roses prouoketh y pacyet to
slepe if his head be therw anoynted

Eaten

Theodoricon empericon taketh a-
way all paynes of y head, so do the
leaues of ground Iuyce stamped w
the white of an egge & laid to y hed

Anoynt thy bely wyth thys oynt-
ment folowynge, & it easeeth the head
ache, purgeth the stomake, comforteth

teth

teeth the appetite & clarifieth the eyes,
Take of the ioyce of smallage ʒ.ii. of
mercuri. ʒ. iiii. of golgrese and henn
nes grese of eyther a pound, of roslyn
ʒ. ii. of masticke and frankensence of
eyther. ʒ. v. of castatistula. ʒ. ii. make
of al these an oymente and vse it,
but yf you adde thereto the ioyce of
walwozte and the rynde of an elder
it shalbe much stronger.

Galbanum emplastred to the head
is of great efficacye.

¶ For the falling Euyll.

The causes.

¶ Grosse and slimy humozes, whiche
stoppe the ventricles of the braynes,
and wayes of the lyuelye spirites.

¶ The Sygnee.

¶ The pacient to fall as deade
some at the mouth, and lose hys
sences.

¶ Remedies.

D.ii.

Capl.

Cap. x.

Dexterus.

The Powder of hertes horne
dronke wpth wyne healeth
the falling Cuyll.

The bzaïne of a Fox geuen to in-
fantes cureth thys disease.

Also the stones of a boze dronke
wth wyne be good therfore so is y
gall of a Bere dronke wpth warme
water.

The mylke of a mare drōke dothe
preserue from falling, so doth y sto-
nes of a Cocke dronke wpth water,
but the pacient must abstepne from
wyne .x. dayes after.

Galen.

This is a soueraigne remedy for
thys disease, make powder of castor-
reum, Oppoponax, Antimonium &
Dragons bloud and vse thys.

Gerard.

A lyke vertue hath Antimonium
with castoreum alone, or antimonij
recepued wpth water.

The egges of a Rauen dronke be
very good, so is the ioyce of wylde

Rue

Rue.

The ashes of the skull of a deade ^{Raven} man dronke, is wonderfull good.

fyue leaved grasse dronke .xxxiij, ^{Dioscor} dayes both perfectly heale.

The red stone found in a swallowe heale the falling euill.

Aristologie caryed vpon a man cureth hyin, so doth the dounge of a cutlew if it be dronke.

The fleshe of an wolfe eaten and especially the hert therof is a great efficacye.

It hath ben proued that Mischelz ⁺ tow dronke cureth the disease.

The ashes of a want. wesel, frog or swallowe brennyd in an erthen pot, and dronke it is very good.

It is good to drynke thre sponful of the ioyce of Hozehound mingled wyth thre sponful of honny.

Ther is nothing better then wyne ^{Rasys.} wherin hemlocke hath ben sodden ⁺ Powder of the lyuer of a Kpte, or ⁺ ^{D.iii.} ioyce

soyce of Collospe Dzonke, ix. Dayes
together healeth wythout doubte.

The bloud of a weasel Dzonke, or
the soyce of sparow tōge do cure the
falling euill.

Maier

A pye made of the bloude of an
hare, gromell sede, and other spyes
doth heale perfectlye, so doth the li-
uer of an asse sod and eaten.

Gilbert

The galle of a bere, or of a dogge,
eaten is very good.

Make powder of the hert, liuer lo-
ges and al the entraples of a dog,
& geue it hym that is seke for it hea-
leth wonderfully, likewise doth the
powder of the bloud of a dogge.

Galen.

The remnet of an hare geuen thir-
ty Dayes together early, in the fast
on or bygnes of a fetch healeth the
faulng euell.

Byony tyed about the Patients
neck, kepith hym safe from the fal-
lyng euill.

The sande of a walle made in
powder

pouder with dogges tozde, and the
ioyce of floes dronke wyth warme
water as the dysseale beginneth to
come on the sycke parson wyl heale
hym for euer.

Geue the sycke party the hert of an
hart to drinke wyth warme water
and he shalbe healed.

Geue the pacient to drinke the harte
of a Grype, wyth warme water and
he shalbe whole.

Let the hart the lyuer and lyghts
of a Grype, or vulture be dzyed wel
agaynst the fyre, and let the pacient
drinke the pouder ther of w oximel
and the falling sycknes wyl go fro
hym.

The stones of a Bere, be verye
good eatē, and so are the stones of a
Rāme, of a Boze, & a booze bigge.
In Tuscā ther was acertayne man
deliuered & healed of thys dysseale,
of a certayne husband man, by only
orderyng or dzyffig of wild rue & af
terwarde were manye healed, after

the same maner.

The topce of Cozrande geuen to the patient to drynke, wyll not suffre the humoze to ascē into y^e heade and it worketh also great helpe, to the patientes,

Take a frogge and cut her throughe the myddes of the backe wth a knyfe and take the lyuer and folde it in a coole wort lease and burne it in a new earthen pottle wel closid & geue the ashes therof vnto the sick person in hys sicknes to drynke wth good wyne and yf he be not healyd at ons do so by another frogge and so do styll, and wythout dout it wil heale hym.

Powder made of y^e stone of a swallowe healeth wythout doubte those whych haue the falling euill, for it is a sure experyment.

Agaynst madnesse called
mania.

The Causes.

Great

Great quantitie of incorrupte
bloud flowing to the brayne.

The Sygnes.

It is pke to the Phrenesy say-
uyng that the frenesy comyth wyth
a feuer, and thys wythout.

Remedies.

Capi. xi.

Certerne men say that a roasted
ghous eaten doth heale fran-
ticke persons.

A redde stone founde in a swal-
lowe, carped about the pacient and
tyed in a cloth of linnen and put vn-
der the lyfte arme doth heale fran-
tyke and lunatike persons.

*Dioscor.
lib. 1. ca.
pidartous*

A Radd he stapt, and bound to the
brayne wil heale one of y^e fallynge
sycknes by and by.

**Agaynst all deseases in the
eyes.**

The Causes.

Seing that ther be many diseas-
es in the eyes & therfore haue sun-
drye

by causes, and that the remedies be
not digestyd to order for euery cau-
se, it were but vaine to recyte the cau-
ses in thys place wherfore I wyl
passe them ouer.

The Sygnes.

**The sygnes do euer folow the
causes.**

Remedies.

Capi. xii.

Galen

Gue vnto a dafelled person for
Ghernwod to drinke, and layde
on hys head being shauen, the
odoricon emperion, & ana cardium,
for it draweth and sucketh out the
venomous vapours.

Baume beaten wyth oyle layd vnto
to the brayne and forehead, is good
therfore.

Estius

Lyons fleshe doth heale fantastie
in all persons,

One dram of Armonitacke is good
therfore mynstred with honye.

Gilbert

When as the patient faulleth fyrst
in

into hys sicknes, geue him the soyce
of Columbyne to dyncke, or make
him potage of Valeria or of Sage
or of Rue & he shalbe hole for euer.

The brayne of a Camelle beinge ^{plint.}
dried and taken driueth awaye the
falling sicknes.

Of the same operacion is hys
bloud beinge dronke.

The bloud of a Lambe dronke w
wyne, taketh awaye the fallinge sic
kenes.

The herbe that is called sparowes
tonge healeth, yf it be dronke.

The stone that is found in a Pars
tes head stamped and geuen to the
sicke person healeth hym.

Seeth the hert of a stozke in water ^{Robertus}
and geue the broth therof to drinke
and the hart to be eaten of the pacy
ent, but let the bloud be drawn out
of the harte fyrst, and he shal neuer
haue the falling euyl agayne.

The ashes of Rue snufft vp, in
to

to þe nose thelles doth purge it incō-
tinent.

Situs.

The splene of an asse eaten ofte
doth remedy.

The brayne of a camell myxt wyth
oyle of roses anoynted on the pape-
ent behynd and before throught out
al hys bodye doth thoroughly heale
which is not so wonderfull an expe-
ryent as it is true.

The bloud oz gaul of a lābe doth
heale the sycke of the falling Eupl.

The donge of a Decocke taken in
Drynke healeth them also.

Swallowes yf they be eaten are
good therfore.

The lytle stones that are founde
in swallowes bellies bound to theyr
right armes doth perfectly heale the

Cauteries applyed to the head are
good for this disease, if it haue reyg-
ned long vpon hym.

The byrde that maketh her neste
in the bankes vnder the grounde &
hath

hath anecke that is of a,changeable
colour blacke & blew, and is much
like to y^e clere elemēt, w^h hys wings
burnte and beaten & so after dronke
healeth those that are taken.

Put the leese of wyne, & the branne ^{Galen}
of wheate in wyne a daye & a nyght,
and afterwarde make pilles whych
pilles minyster to melācholyke par
sons fastynge.

The whyte of an Egge beaten to ^{Plac.}
gither and scummed and put into y^e
eye, taketh away the heate and pricks
kyng therof.

Let the white of an egge & the ioy
ce of Perritoz of y^e waul, be beaten
well togither and scummed, and let
one droppe of the lycoze remayning
be put into the eye and it shall heale
the webbe in the eye. This is true &
proued.

The ioyce of Scala Celi oz Sa
lomons seale, strained and put into
the noſethylles is veri good for ma
nie

five diseases of the eyes.

The force of wormewood, womans mylke and Rose water myngled together, if thei be ordered in forme of a plaster thei wil asswadge the greif and take away the bloud and other spottedes in the eyes,

The seede of the herbe called dragons being taken in drinke helpith the syghte.

Wormewood new stampt with the white of an egge and layd ouer the eyes, taketh away the bloud and rednesse therof, of what humour so euer it come,

If the eyes besore with bloude or whote teares put in them the force of the toppes of a blacke beary tree wyth the white of an egge and fyne Flax, and they wylbe whole, thys is proued.

The force of chickenweed wyth the force of the toppe of the blacke berry busche put into the eye taketh away the
the

the bloud & the white spot in the eye.

New made cheese washed ofte in water and mengled with the whyte of an egge and rose water, & so layd to the bloude shotten eye, or that is full of hote humoures doth quickly helpe and remedy.

It is also of the same operation be-
ing onli put in scalding hote licour.
The yolke of an egge sodde in rose water or myxt wyth oyle of roses & applied to the eyes doth asswage greue of them, this hath ben proued.

Roses put in a bagge and beyng well boyled & layd to the eyes, take away the payne and swelling from the eyes.

Agaynst a greate payne take the althes of the leaues of Colewortes. & the yolke of an egge roasted in the fier and womans mylke and myngle with al a lptle honny and bynd it vnto the eyes tyll they be hole.

If thy eyes be burning hote mⁱⁿ Bechar,
gle

gle the mylke of a Bytche wyth the
toyce of an herbe called, Scala ceit,
and anoynt them therwyth.

Dirus.
Dioleo.

The lightes of a Ramine oz wes
der beinge hote bound ouer the eyes
doth lightli take away the bloud, is
is proued.

Another experyment is this, the
gaule of a Partrytche put oz drop
ped into the eye taketh away the di
nes of the eyes.

The same operacion hath the gaul
of a Turtle Dove, that hath ben
proued.

The toyce of Rue mixt wyth hont
that hath ben scūmed and put into
the eye alytle atons, riddeth the pa
tente of an auncient dimnes of the
syghte.

Vf thou put into thyne eye. ix. gray
nes of the seed of Oculus Christi,
thou shalt not fele thē, yet they wyll
purge the eyes.

I haue oftentymes sene that lytle
stones

stones like vnto the naui of a man
which be found growing together li
ke bedes by the sea syde. put into y
eyes purge the and yet are not felt.

The water of the decoction of wild
tyme doth dye by the teares or wa
ternes of the eyes yf thet be oft wa
shed therewith, thys is true.

Take and seeth the leaues of be
tonye, and the roote of fennell and
washe thynne eyes w the water there
of and the teares wilbe dried by.

The topce of the leaues of wood
bynde stampte and straped wyth
womans myke and put or squy
zed into the eye doth put awaye the
blemishes of the same.

The topce of chyckweed doth clea
re the eyes of blemyshe or spotte yf
it puttyfyed.

The topce of knot grasse putteth a
way the spot of the eye.

The topce of plantain or rybwort discol
applied to the eye wyth a little silke

It healeth the soze and hollowe blis-
cers of the corner of the eye wythin
ten dayes.

Of the same operation is the pou-
der of horseshoofe that growethe by
the ground put into the eye.

Lapida.

A saphir & a smaradg heale þ eyes
of them whom they touche.

Diosco.

The soyce of þ rote of great gallā
ga beig put ito þ eys doth clear thē
The water wherin fle wozt hath bē
stept all a night put eyther into the
eye, or washed ouer the eye liddes
doth incontynent drye & heale þ tea-
res wth the heate and ychynge.

The same doth a fumygation wher
in the flowers of pomgranates or þ
leaues of an oke or plantayne haue
ben sodden in. this is proued.

Let Tutia be washed in rose water
tyl the water chaunge the colour, &
put the same water into þ eye, it tak-
eth away þ bloud, the heate the as-
boudaunce, & humidity of the teares

Burne

Burne sower grapes vpon a tyle: **Gerard.**
Hard & the dust therof being spited
through a fyne clothe and put into
hyne eyes, it taketh away the red-
nes and also the humydyty therof.

The yolke of an egge, mingled wth
Rose water, bzane, & womā's mylke
s by asswadging the payne a very
good repetecussyne medycyne.

Dixons.

Cuty doth dry and cleare the eyes,
more then all medycynes & restray-
neth and kepeth backe sharpe mater
from flowyng vpon the eyes.

Constant.

Stampe rue with Comyn & myn:
le ther vnto the yolke of an egge, it
healeth wonderfully wel, and cleare
th the eyes of congealyd bloud.

Unoint the eyes that are bleared wth
the ioyce of gandergose oz lady tra-
ces y^e groweth on moūtaines oz in
medowes and they shalbe hole incō-
nient and the grese taken away.

oz the dimes & bloudshotting in the
eyes stāpe aloes wth y^e white of ā egge

it is wonderfull good.

Galen.

Gallens collyry is exceeding good to heale the dyminnes of the sight in one day, take of Antimonium, and the toyce of Slo wps of eiche. 3 v. of Endyue. 3 i. and of burnt brasse wa Med. 3 ii. of whyte lead. 3 i. of myrthe half. 3 i. of castoreū, of opium, of gumme Arabicke, of the toyce of whete, of eche. 3 i temper them together w rose water and the white of an egge and cast it into thy eye.

Agaynst fistules, make pouder of Frankensens, Aloes, Sarcocolle, Dragons bloud, flowers of Rome granates, Anise, the flower, of brasse and when need is presse the holowe bloer, so that the rottennes maye be queashed or crushed out, then let y patient lye on that syde y is whole & distell a lytle of this pouder with the claryfied toyce of plantayne, & let it be droppyd into y soze corner of the eye, & so let hym lie. iiii. or vii. hours

houres.

But the ashes of a burnt snayle Bartholomeus.
vpon the spotte in the eye, and with
in thre dayes it wyl take it away.

All kinde of mylke dothe allwage
the payne in the eyes, but chyeefelye
when it is made in foure of a plas-
ter with the yolke of an Egge and
oyle of Roles.

Betony stampit & made in a plas- Bacer,
ter, healeth a stripe in the eye.

If thy eyes be washed wyth the
water wherin Betonye, or the roote
therof hath ben sodden, they shal be
whole wyth oute Dymnes, or other
blemyshe.

If you drynke a drame of Betony Plant.
wyth water, it wyl bypunge downe &
heale the cloudynes and bloudines
of the eyes.

The same beinge eaten dryeth vp
the teares of the eyes.

Item the oft eatyng of great Cole
wortes cleareth the dymnes of the
eyes

¶ Ill,

eyes

eyes.

Stampe Comin dyed agaynst a
fier(& not burne) wth the whyte of an
egge & mingle it wth cromes of bread
and put it on your eyes and y^e shall
cleare the bloud from them, thys is
prouyd.

Meruen stampd with the white of
an egge & boūd vnto the eyes at the
euening, taketh away the watrynes
of the eyes.

Resolue aloes in a good quan-
tity of the toyce of Fennell put into
a latyn basen. xv. dayes, and after
put it into the eyes that ar ful of it
chynge, and it is veri good for them

Rogertus.

Item Beanes, the rinde oz ouer
skinne beinge pulled of, brused and
mengled with the white of an egge
and applied in forme of a plaster to
the temples, oz menglid with mas-
tycke kepe backe and restrayne hu-
mors flowing vp to the eyes.

The same beinge plasterid wyth
wyne

Wynie healeth the eyes that haue had
some strype.

A catia made in a plaster is. wons-
derful helpyng agaynst swellinges
oz other humoures of the eyes.

Lykewyse thys precpous pouder
is of great effycacye to extinguishe
the spot of the eye by remouinge the
bloud and restraynyng the teares.

Take of Tutia. 3 ii. of Dragons
bloud. 3 i. of suger. 3 i. stampe them
and sifte them fynely and put into
thyne eye a very litle, it is safe and
without daunger in warrantise &
oft approued.

Item let the spot be ryped before
you vse dissoluyng medicines with
oyle made of filbertes sodden in wa-
ter stampte and crusshed.

Make pouder of Roses suger and *Galen.*
salgem of eiche lyke quantetye and
put it vpon the spot in the eye and
it wyl destroy it encontynent.

Take cerusse & tutia, iiii, times que-
ched

chid in Vineger and Sugar & stāp
a litle marchasit, and let the powder
be put vpon the spot, this hath ben
prouyd.

Let the roote of Fennell boyle w
water in a pot, of the same water tak
ke one drop & put it into thine eyes

One drop of the patientes owne
vryne doth myghtely heale the wa
trynes of the eyes.

Stamp burnt Almondes, Cerusse
Sarcocol, Tutia, of eych lyke quā
tittē wpyth cleare wyne and let them
be dried againe and Stampe them
and put a litle therof into thyne eye
and so shal it be whole.

Put Camphorpe brusled and
strayned wpyth the ioyce of Fennell
vpon a litle blemyshe in the eye.

The ashes of Hartes horne burnt
on a tyle hard healeth the blemyshe
or stripe in the eye.

Fyne whete flower mingled wpyth
water & strayned, put into the eyes
restrayn

Restrayn
Horn

restreyneth and purgeth the teares
and humors that els would flowe
vnto the eyes.

The grene leaues of the Plaine
tree sodde in wyne & vled as a plas-
ter cure the Rewme and wattines
of the eyes.

The mylke of the rinde of a Sal-
lowe tree whan it bereth flowers be-
inge cast into the eyes, healeth and
claryfyeth them and beyng tender
comforyeth them.

The ioyce of the seed of Blayne
ayne cast into the eye, taketh away
the soornes therof.

A pumpe made hote, and thrysse
quenched in wyne & beaten to pou-
der, yf it be put into the eyes it hea-
leth those that haue payne therof.

The whyte of an egge clapt whote **Discol.**
to the sore eyes restozeth & healeth.

Clare Commō oyle dropte into y **Inter.**
eyes putteth away incontinent the
spottes and whitenes therof,

The

The toyce of Thistell, or malowes
and wild Endive put away the bles
mythe out of the eye.

Item take of the ashes of a swal
lowes head burnt. 3 ii. of chosen ho
ney. 3 iii. of the toyce of fennell 3 i.
mengle them together and put the
in a vial of glasse, and stop y^e mou
the therof close, afterwarde boyle it in
a skellet ful of water seething stil til
the one halfe be mynysshed, and let
the other halfe remayne, and anoint
the eye earlye in the morning, and a
litle before the paciēt go to supper:
and also when he goeth to bed put
one litle drop therof into the eyes &
it shal appeas the greife. This hath
ben proued of diuerse autors

Indica.

The pouder of Succory put into
the eyes Marpneeth the syght.

Mozel also put into y^e eye healeth
the hollowe blcers of the eye.

The leaues of wild mallowes che
wed in the mouthe and a litle salte
applied

applied as a plaster to þ eyes, ma^k
ke cleare the hollow blcers of the ese
and make the fleshe to growe.

Wynge the ashes of Coluers Peter, Lu.
Doinge burnt wyth vineger and af-
terward let it be dried & brayed fine
lye and temperid wyth the ioyce of
Fennel, and drop the ioyce into the
eyes vpon the blemyshe, it is a prin-
cipall medycyne.

None of the decoction of toymen-
tile dronke dayly wout anye other
drinke and the hearbe therof sodde
& every euerynge emplasterid ouer
the eyes the space of .iii. oz .iiii. mon-
thes oz more restozeth the syght.

Yea to those that haue ther eyes as
though they did se, & yet se not at al

The leaues of veruen stampte w
wyne and salte and bound ouer the
eyes as a plaster daye and nyghte
hath a wonderfull efficacye against
the blearynesse of the eyes.

Stamppe

Stamppe Rue and strayne it with
Vyneger & Honey, & put of þ which
is streined out a litle in þ eye, it dry
eth vp the teares wonderfully.

will. 1713 69

Tempre yuke wyth the whyte of
an egge and sterre them well toge-
ther tyll a froeth ryse ouer it and the
let it stande, & put that into the eye,
which fletyth aboue euery night til
Peter, Ea. it be whole.

Stape the rinde of blacke thorne
beyng grene with a litle wine & put
into thine eyes one drop of þ licour
and thine eye wilbe hole within. iij.
dayes.

A gayne, temper honye & yuke and
strayne it throughe a cloth and cast
a drope therof into thine eye, within
iij. dayes it wil heale it and clear a
way the blemyshe.

Take a bruised cocle and presse out
the ioyce, put it hastily into thine eye
for it putteth away the blemishe in
the eye wonderfully.

Item

Item yf, 3 ii. of Aloes and 3 i. of
maltike be ministred vnto the patient
temperid with Fennell water, it
is a medycyne of great efficacy and
often proued to cleare the syght.

Take of the wood of Aloes, of ey
bryght, of running tyme, of sauerie,
of Flop, of spyke, of eiche 3 i. of ma
ces. 3 vi. of Wyolettes half, 3 i. let the
al be made in powder by them selves
then myngle them together, and of
thys powder spynkle the quantitie
of i. scruple euery euentig two hou
res after supper on the foreparte of
the head by the ioynte Sagit, fro the
ioynte v cometh vp to the crown of
the head, ful vnto the poynce of the
croune, called zenithe, the breadthe
of foure fyngers, yet so that the first
powder be taken away, for the secod
powder must be layd vpon the place,
and this were good to be vsed. iiii.
or. iiii. Daves, and is a great helpe in
apt complexions.

Item

Item take of the bittermost parte
of the Iuy tree, of the seed or leaues
of Oculus Christi of amitticados
of eche. 3 i. of Calampnte of wyld
Margeram ana .3 i. of the rootes
of conditi or lanary. 3 i. of the rootes
of holyhocke. 3. & a halfe seth the all
in two pottels of water until y wa
sting of the thirde part, then after let
the ashes of the same be shed ouer it
finly sifted, & wyth the water of the
ashes, let thy head be washed ons
or twyse in a weke gently rubbyng
it wyth white sope, for it dryeth by
the spottes and vapours in the eye,
by lokyng them to the hinder parte
and strengthynge the substance of
the brayne and eyes.

The topce of smalege and y white
of an egge mengle them together &
put into the payent eyes goinge
to slepe.

Of the same operacion is the ashes
made of a fallow tree dried & burnt
and

and put into the eye.

Item the fat of freſche ryuer fiſh
ſhes molten and mingled wyth oyle
and honey ar of great excellēce for
the clearnes of the eys. And they are
good againſt the watrines when it
firſt beginneth in the eye.

The ioyce of wyld purſlane droppe
ped in the eye, putteth away y^e web
of the eyes wythout doubte.

The ioyce of ground Juy put in
to the corner of the eye where the
white is, turnyng the head aſide tak
keth the freattynge of the eye and re
moueth the litle whitenes that is be
hynde.

Agaynſt the cloudynes of the ſight
take morning dewe & the ioyce of
rue, and the flowers of Bytone, and
put them into thyne eyes.

Put a good quantite of Salte
Peter burnt into thyne eye it is ver
ey ſoueraygne.

The

The gaul of a Cyppe or Rammie,
mirt with mans ordure and wyne
& well strayned, is very good to cle
are the syght.

Agaynst the ytyng & hawe in y
eye mingle southe & the ioyce of sma
lage with good white wine, then lee
te stand al a day afterward, anoynt
and walche the eyes, it is very good

To take away the payne & bloude
in the eyes, mengle Alowes and o
ptum wyth y mylke of a woman y
geueth a man child sucke, it is very
good therfore.

Cut a whot lose of barley in two
in the middes, & lay the dust or pou
der of wild Parsnep vpon the raw
flesh about the eye, and hold the hot
lose hard to thynne eyes, it cleareth
thy syght very muche.

The selfe same thyng doth y pou
der of y mulbercy leaues, this haue
I proued.

Take Time & eate it, it putteth a
awaye

way the dymmes of the eyes.

Cerulle dropped into thyne eyes
taketh away the paine and cleareth
the eyes. Of the same operacton is
camphorpe.

Unguentum preciosum dropte in
to the eye with a fether drieth y wa
trynes and put awaye the spotte in
eyes, and sharpneth the syghte.

Quenche the stonne called Calami
naris beinge first burnynge hote in
Rose water thre times, after y same
maner do by Tutye, and with that
water washe thy eyes.

Furthermoze take of thys Calas
menaris stone dyled & wel dresed,
℥ii. of Tutia preparyd after y same
maner. 3 ℥i. of the wood Aloes. half
a. ℥. of Roses. 3 ℥i. let them be beaten
and made in powder & wraped in a
fylke cloeth double folded, & therof
make an oynmente, with. ii. pound
of swines bloud that was pigged y
pere, & a pounde of Rose water & let
them

che seth together till y rose water be consumed, then cole it, and w the same bloud mingle y pouders aboue specified, & they shalbe kept in theyr lyuely strength. This hath be prouid

The wyne of the decoction of Rue vnto y thirde part dropt into y eyes clearith them fro all filthy bloude.

Of the same operacion is the dust of the coles of a dyie fallow tre put into the eyes.

This water folowig is meruelous good agaynst al spottes in the eye, and to comforte the syght.

Peter.

Take of fennel, of Rue, of eybryght of Veturien, of Endiue, Tormentyll Betone, of Siler moantayne, of the rote of Galingal, of eche like quantitie the fyrst day after they be scapt let them be put in wyne, the seconde in y vrine of a mayde child, then after let them be distilled in a Alembike, y first water y cometh out is a precious as siluer, the second as golde.

the third as balwme.

Take the seedes of Fennel, of Dandelion
sely, of Smalage, of anise of oculus
cristi, & clary & rotes of salēdyne, of
fenel, of betonye, of galigal, & leues
of agrimoney, of eybright, of tozme
till, of rue, of verue of eiche like qua
ntytie let them be stampd al together
& let the be put & fyrst day in the v
ryne of a mayden child, & second in
wine, & thirde in & milke of a she asse
on the fourth day let them be distel
lid & kepe it as balwme it Charpneeth
the sight, it clarifieth the eyes it put
teth away the pynne and webbe.

Camphorpe & water betony haue
ben greatly proued to clear & sight
& ampe of eyche together like quan
tity & that myghtly wel, and strayn
the ioyce out therof through a cloth
and distill oz Drope it into the eyes
through a quyl.

The ioyce of the Lylly rote put in
to the eye taketh awaye the hawe.

f. ii.

The

The ashes of a mans ordure cast
into thynne eye, doth mightlye put a
way al spottes of the eye.

Plin.

Foz the webbe and cloudines in
eyes, take a stampe Indische Peper
and put to it y^e ioyce of a Fenel rote
& let it be put foz xv. dayes in a bas
sin of Brasse, & so put it into the eye,
it is very good,

Galen

A bathe of warme water doth great
ly supzesse the burnyng or syery pe
chyng and the grefe of the eyes.

The lightes of an Hare cut in
small peces taketh awaye the swel
lynge of the eyes.

Take the gaul of a Cocke mixt.
the ioyce of Salendyne and Honye
and anoynte thine eyes therewith, it
restozeth thy syght perfectlye.

The ashes of a great Swallowe
mixte wpyth Honye & put into thine
eyes, taketh awaye the dimmes of the
eyes,

Of

Of the payne the Eares.

The Causes.

Goinge or rydyng in cold wyndes, or bathyng in cold water, and sumtymes it cometh of a hote inflammation.

The Sygnes.

Great paynes in the Eares ether wyth hete or cold.

Remedies. Capit. xiii.

The topce of wilde Cucūmere Dioscor.
leaves, taketh away the grese
of the eares.

Take and put the grene wood of an Asche in the fyre, and saue the lycoure that cometh out at the ende of the same, & put it into thine eares it causeth the payne of y^e Eares to cease and amendeth the hearinge.

Stampe earth wormes, the Egges of Emetes & y^e leaves of Rue together and being sodden in oyle strayne them & let faul one drop of that oyle beyng warine into thynne eare it

f.iii,

restogethe

restozeth agayn the hearing, beynge
ons lost.

Put oyle & scalion seed together,
and megle therto the ioyce of lekes,
and wormewod, and womans milke
seeth them ouer the coles & strayne
it, and put one drop into thyn eare
and stop it fast with silke in y^e mor-
ning, after six howers, take it out, &
tourne the soze eare donward and
washe it gently, it is a goodly expe-
ryment.

X Item in a hote cause, Lettis made
in a playster is much worth. Hemp
tow dipt in the white of an egge is
very good it is proued,

X Item wormes of the earth stāpte
with Rose water and applied to the
eare are very good also.

Item hote water with womans
mylke only, applied for a plaster is
of much effecacy.

Regius. Item yf a litle stone or a grayne or
anye suche lyke thynge faull into a
mans

mans eare, let one person or others
put hys mouth to the eare let hym
blowe into it strongly and a good
while, and after set to hys mouth a
gayn and sucke.

¶ If a worme haue crepte into a
mans eare, Drop ther vnto of þe ioyce
of the ryndes of nuttes or of the lea
ues of a peache tre,

¶ Rype apple þe hath a good sauour
is to be applyed vnto the eare being
warne somewhat openyd on the lo
wer parte that fasteneth to the tre
¶ In the mornynge þe shalt finde ther
a worme al to peces throughe the sa
uour of the apple.

¶ The oyle of bitter almondes, and
the curnel of a peache doth open the
eares very much.

¶ Agaynst the wormes of the eares
let the ioyce of wormewod be Dropt
into the eares.

¶ But the ioyce of Sengrene, oyle o
liue, the ioyce of a leeke, the milke of

of a woman & geueth a man chylde
sucke into a viole of glasse thze day
es & thze nightes settinge the mouth
open, it is sayd to restore the hearig
wounderfull well.

The gall of a Gote put in to the
eare with ioyce of a Leeke, taketh a
way the payne in the eare and resto
rynge the hearynge.

The gal of a Goate & womā's
milke temperid wyth Honye, and a
litle Mirhe is a principal medicine
Boyle the ioyce of Sēgrene put in
a holow Scallion in the fyre, & put
the ioyce that is strayned therout in
to thyne eare, & laye the Onpō ouer
the same, in maner of a plaister, it is
very much worth in both causes.

Const.

The ioyce of wilde Margeram,
mixt wyth womans mylke & put in
to thyne eare taketh away payne
therof.

The ioyce of Juy myxt with com
mon oyle & put into the eare taketh
away

a way the grefe.

Item Betelles that are foude in y^e
Dounge of beastes grynded & myrte
wyth oyle of Roles & the rinde of a
Pomegranate, yf the oyle be put in
to the eares, and the rest beinge the
Dregges be plasted on, they wyl
take away the payne of the eares.

Item of a stone, oz a corne fall in *Platear.*
to the eare, put into it thynges that
wyl soften oz make easly, & let the pa
cient alwayes lye on that eare, that
if it decline oz be coming forthward
be euer readi to receaue it, yf not, let
hym stop his nostrelles and mouth
and prouoke himselfe to swees, yf it
wyl not be so nether, applye bētole
vnto the eare with fyze, then agayn
put into y^e eare Turbentine oz bird
lyme vpon the ende of a stycke, and
let it sticke to the eare, yet put it in
and pul it out agayne,

The ioyce of an Onion, with wo^o *Alac.*
mans mylke doth wonderfully aly
swage

swaage the grefe.

Dioscor.

The ioyce of Betonye cast into the eare luke warme, is very profitable agaynst the payne, Deafnes and other impedymentes of the eares.

Item the fat of a Fox doth greatly cure the payne of the eares.

The ioyce of bay leaues distellid in to the eares doth not permitt Deafnes, nor other straunge soundes to abyde in the eares.

Galien

Oyle myngled with Cinamon is y most soueraignest thinge of all that delayeth grefe of the eares.

Oyle wherin bitter almondes haue be stampd, or oyle of Juniper, or oyle of y decoctiō of onyons, or of a radyshe, al & euery of these are good for eares that haue theire grefe of a cold mater.

The ioyces kill the wozmes of the eares, the ioyce of wormewood, and the ioyce of peache leaues, or y ioyce of wylde cucumner.

Distell

Distill into the eare the fat of an
Eele wyth the ioyce of an Onyon &
of singrene y groweth on tyles. put
it in luke warme and it taketh awat
the deafnes.

Like wise the ioyce of Alsop mixt
with oyle, and bloud warme put in
to the eares taketh away the payne
full ache of the eares.

Item a perfume of whote Wyne
ger doth greatli open the eares and
doth much good to the hearinge for
the Warpnes of it.

Item stampe Amptes egges and
Strain them thozough a clothe and
put ther vnto the ioyce of Swines
grasse or Knotgrasse and distill it
into the eares it helpeth long conti
nued deafnes.

These wyne of a boye poured in
to the eare dryeth vp the humour of
the dysleafe, and healeth it quickly.

Stampe onions & Comin w oyle
and

and rub the eares & laye it to hote, &
it wyl take away y grefe of y eares

P. linc.

The fat of frogges instilled oz
dropte into the eares taketh awaye
the tynklinge oz sound in them.

Escula

The fat of a Lyon oz of a Fox is
of much valour agaynst the payne
of the eares & al paynes besides.

P. linc.

The ioyce of creuises myghtlye
healpeth the grefe of the eares.

The ioyce of a willow tre leaues
put into the eares helpeth the hurte

The fat of a Dormous put into
the eares helpeth the grefe therof.

**Cont.
Macer**

Take of Alum. 3 l. Castoreum, 3 l
of salt Peter. 3 l. & a half, let the seth
in the best wine that may be gotten
then strayne it & let the same wyne
be put into the eares luke warme.

It would much helpe to anoynte
the out syde of the eares & to laye it
there in fourme of a plaster.

The gaul of an Hare made hote
with the sewer of a Fox and spick
nard

ward healeth the deafnes.

Drinke a whole House stamppe & myrte with wine and Spik narde, it wonderfullp healeth an old continued payne of the eares.

For the Morpew.

The Causes.

Grosse and flymy bloud chāged to whyte flegme, or to melancholpe.

The Sygnes.

The skynne to be spotted lyke to a Snake.

Remedies.

Cap. xiii.

Derpell or take away y morpewe or Kingworine myrte milke w the water of the inner kernels of Pinne Apples and wyth the creme y fliteth aboue the warme mylke anoynt the Kingworine and it wyl heale it, without doubt.

A bathe made of the chaffe of barley or Otes of the leaues of Mallowes
and

and worme wood, and after annoyne
it wpth thys oyntmēt. Take barlye
meale and flower of Fenigreke and
Bozace, make dust or pouder of the
eche in lyke quantitie, and myngle
it with the toyce of an onion, & honē
scummed and clarified and anoynte
the place therewith.

Agaynst the Kingwormes or mor-
phewe that hath long reigned vpo
one, take of Camphorve. 3 i. of Bo-
race. 3 ii. of the meale of Ciche pease
beynge redde. 3 iiii. mengle them w
toyce and Honp.

Prat.

The fat of Lions, smerde ouer
the face wpth Rose oyle, kepeth the
whytnes.

Salu.

Agaynst the morphew in the face
seeth a Lacert being grene together
wpth whyte wyne in oyle vnto the
thyrde parte, strayne it, and put ther
vnto whyte ware and an noynt the
place therewith, this is proued.

The rote of a litle butre sodden in
wine

Vineger and dyed ouer the ringe
worme healeth the same.

The same doth the rote of a plan-
tayne stampd wyth Vineger & salt
& strayned and after the place wyth
warne Vineger must be anoynted.

To put away the wrinkles out of
the face and all other grefe, stampe
the drye rote of a wilde cucumner,
sifte it and myngle it wyth water, &
washe thy face, & washe it agayne,
with other colde water, do this for
xii. dayes space, and it shal haue wo-
derfull effecte.

To make al the face fayre, smere
thy face all ouer with bulles blond
it taketh away the blemyshe in the
face, and maketh the face fayre.

To luer dounge grounde in Vine-
ger and smeared ouer thy face put-
teth away al mozhewe & tawnyes
this hath ben proued.

A sheepes lyuer freshe kylled &
warne layde to thy face, it maketh
a fayre

and fayze coloured, and amorous
face.

For the Toth ake.

The Causes.

The synowes beinge verpe hote
or cold or great quātity of humors
falling from the head to the gums
mes.

The Sygnes.

The paynes is known wel
pnowghe.

Remedies.

Cap. xv.

Diskeo,

Yf you washe your mouth ons
a moneth with the wyne of the
Decoction of the rote of Mertz
worste, thou shalt be healed of thy
tooth ache.

X

Salt myrte with dowe & baked ag
geynst the fyre, and so layde on the
tooth healeth the ache perfectly.

X

In a vehement ache put a lytle
of the ioyce of grounde Iup, in thine
eare

keare on þe syde as thy ache is, it wyl
a lytle greue the, but incontinente
thy toth ache shall ceas.

The toyce of yelowwe flagge put in
to thine eare is of the same operactō

But henbane sede vpon the coles
and receue the smoke therof into thi
teathe by gapyng and holdyng thy
mouth ouer it, it killeth the worine
and asswagithe the payne, this hath
ben proued.

A noynt thy toth wyth mary of an
horse it hath ben tried & it doth hele

The flower oz meale of wild poppe
pylseed put into the hollowe toothe
doth quickly heale.

Item let the mouth be wasshed w
the decoction of our ladyes Chistell,
it taketh away the payne.

Fyll the tooth wyth a pece of Ra^{Discon.}
dische rote, oz let thy gummes oz thi
teethe be rubbed therwyth it taketh
away the ache.

That thy teeth neuer ake, take the
G.i. pouder

pouder that cometh of fylphig of an hartes horne, and let it seth in water in a newe earthen pot and so put it into thy mouth wheare thy grefe is

Dlokoz.

Wyne oz water after (as the cause is) of the decoction of wild Cucumer holden in thy mouthe Dzyueth away the payne.

The ioyce of Succorpe put into the eare, oz nostril that is on the contrary syde to the grefe taketh away vtterly the tooth ache. the stone of a Date taketh away the paynes.

Rye.



Sethe the rinde of a mulbery tree rote, in the ioyce of a cluster of grapes vnto half, and washe thy mouthe therewith, and thy teeth shall neuer ake.

W after.



Rubbe thy teeth often wyth a Persenepe roote, and it shal take awaye the wormes in the and akyng for euer.

Agaynst a stronge payne seeth bladders in wine & hold the in thy mouth
Vineger

Alpnerger wherin the roote of Ven
bane is lodde taketh the ache in the ^{Dioscor.}
teeth a way, if thy mouth be washed
therw and holde a good while ther
in. Partes hozne burned til it waxe ^{Aulcen}
whyte, and beaten fyne maketh the
teeth cleane & the gumes, & ceaseth
the burnyng payne in them.

Stampe two cloues of garlyke & ^{Galen}
tye it aboute thy arme on that syde
that y tooth aketh, nere to the hand
it draweth a way al the payne.

Put into the care of the same side ^{Dioscor.}
that the teeth ake, the ioyce of Bleit
and of the leaues of wylde cucumer,
it taketh away the toth ache.

Let thy teeth be washed wyth the ^{Galen}
decoction of wylde Margeram, or ^{Rosarius}
put into thy toothe a burnyng stic ^{Const.}
ke for aboue all hearbes, or moze
then all hearbes the same helpethe
the teeth.

Serapine stampe and put into the ^{Dioscor.}
hollow tooth taketh a way y paines

G.ii.

therz

therof.

Salen

Vineger of the Decoction of Colles
quintida, helde a good whyle in the
mouth, is a princypall remedy, or yf
it be sodden in the rinde therof.

Dioscor.

The mylke of wetwort baked w
the bzanne of Cozne and put into y
hoole of the tooth breaketh y tooth.

Yf the hollowe tooth w the gum
of Juy, it wyl take away the toothe
ache.

Touch the tooth that aketh with
the rote of water crowfote, inconty
nent it taketh the payne away & bre
keth the tooth.

Wache thy teeth wyth the water of
the Decoction of pomegranates flo
wers and put y powder of the saide
flowers into thy toth, it doth make
the teeth fast and taketh away the a
che therof bt restraining the rewme

Make agargarysme of the Decoc
tyon of sage, Rue, Belletory, Yfop,
blacke Ellobor of the rote of wylde
Cucumber

Cucumner, the roote of Calampne
¶ of the stalke of Organ, & parte of
it helyde, put into the eare on y^e side
as the ache is of, wyth oyle.

If the grefe be exceeding paynful
put thereto Optum temperyd wyth
the poike of an egge half lod. Ther
be also which make of y^e dregges of
oyle, the lyknes of silke thredes the
take the dregges of oyle that hathe
no groundes of Durt or sande and
sethe it in a caudro of brasse tyl it be
thyncke and then they put it vpon the
teeth y^e ake, for it quencheth the paine
and he that doth the same wyth the
topce of sower grapes tyl it be like
hony & put therof vpon the teeth y^e
be eaten hollow, it pulleth them out
by the rote, or els maketh a waye to
the easier pulling out of them.

If the hollow tooth be filled wyth
crows dung it breaketh the toth
and taketh away the payne.

Boyle fyue cornes of the seed of I

ay in the rind of a pomegranate w
oyle of roses & put it to the eare on
the ryght side, and it wil take awat
the payne of thi teeth on the left side
and so of the contrarpe parte,

A The rate of blacke Venbare might
ly heate, & it be applyed to thy toothe
that aketh and the rootes therof, it
wyl fall out by it selfe, inconty
nent, but beware lest it touche other
teeth also, for then they wyl fall out
as many as are touched therewith.

Of the same operacyon is the heat
be beinge rubbed vpon the toth.

Cont.

Mengle the pouder of pelletorye
callid in Latyn *Pirethru* wyth the
mylke of wertwozt and wyth Gal
banum, and lay it on the toothe and
it wyl breake, and the payne shalbe
taken away therby.

Rubbe thy toothe wyth a roote
of walwozt, it taketh away y^e paine
therof.

Diosc.

Put the ioyce of affodyll into the
eares

zares it taketh awaye the payne of
thy teeth on the contrary syde, of the
same operaciō is the toyce of succo-
rye.

Sethe the roote of herbane in bys-
neger, which bynegr holde a good
whyle in thy mouth it taketh away
the ache of the teeth.

The toyce of towne cresses put in
to the care on y^e syde y^e aketh taketh
away the ache therof.

Let Flop boyle in byneger & let
the tooth be washed therewith, it ta-
ke away the payne therof quickly.

The roote of cynkfoyle or the wa-
ter of the decoction therof, put into *Dyoscor.*
the mouth and as it were gargar-
sed, taketh away the ache of y^e teeth
A decoction of the leaues of the tree
y^e is called of the apothecaries, *Ta-*
mariscus, helpeth the toth ache.

Pouder made of dogges teth put in *Simp.*
to thi toth doth put awai y^e tothach

The bryne of a partridge put into
the

the hollow tooth breaketh the same
taketh away the akyng.

Water or wyne wherein y^e leaues of
the damaske tree, or the rinde of y^e
rote therof haue be sodde, the mou-
the being often washed therw^{al}, it
fastyneth the teeth and gumes, and
kepeth all the whole mouth from al
kinde of payne.

The ioyce of y^e rote of Dogge fenell
or of the herbe therof put into the
hole of the tooth wyl not permyte
any wozyne to lyue therein.

Rue sod in wyne, & layed in four
me of a playster vpon the payne in
the gumes by dryeng by the humoz
it taketh awaye the payne.

Dioscor.

The rote of Sperage stampd and
layde vnto the toothe y^e aketh wyth
wol draweth out the same, wythout
payne.

The leaues of Sage layde vnto
the tooth y^e aketh taketh awaye the
ache and comforteth the teeth y^e are
hurte

hurt through colde, that they be no
more put in grefe therby.

¶ If thou fyll thy teth that are hal-
low wth pytch of a Cedre tree, it wyl
make them to breake, & if you holde
it longe in your mouth it wyl take
the payne away quyte.

¶ Make somwhat mollifyed wth
the white of an egge raw & applyed
to the gumes closeth y^e choppes of y^e
gume & lippes, this hath be prouid.

The lpuer of a stellyon layde vnder
to the tooth y^e doth ake wyl appease
the ache incontinent.

Take of Sumache, of okaples,
of the berryes of the Myrthe tree, of
acorns huskes, y^e seed of myrthe tre,
the seed of Plantayne of eche. 3i. of
white vitriol of alume broken in pe-
ces of eche. 3 i. and a half, of floures
of Gilofer and of the seed of Rosys,
of eache. 3 ii. & a half, let them all be
stamped togither after a grosse ma-
ner, and let them sethe in a pot with
water

water, wherein let .xl. ponge budde
of a bzaible that beareth berpes be
put contynually to boyle, til halt y
water be consumed, whyche beyng
strayned and couled, let the pacyent
washe his mouth with the same be
ry oft, whych done let hym apply it
to the Jawes and teeth.

Take of Camphorie & let it sethe
in vineger, a litle afterwarde let the
sicke persō hold hys mouth ouer it
and make the ache to cease.

Sulcem.

Myngle mans heare beyng bezt
wyth oyle of rosys, and put into thy
eare, the greefe of thy toothe shall
cease.

Put the pouder of redde Corall in
the hole of thy toothe and it wyl fall
out by the rote.

Smalladge rote hanged aboute
thy necke doth alay the tooth ache.
Put the ioyce of ground Sul into the
eare of that syde that the tooth doth
ake, it is of wonderful effecte.

¶

If thy teeth be oft washed wyth
the decoction of the rinde of our la-
des thistle rote, thy teeth shalbe fa-
stynned therby, and thy gumes gra-
uen about wilbe made whole.

The Decoction of Pomegranate
floures oz the pouder of them, being
layd thereon doth the same.

The pouder of corall being layd *Aygen.*
theron also is mooste pꝛyncypall in
comforyng the gumes.

Masticke chewed wyth wine in a *Water, Lz.*
mans mouth, taketh away the tothe
ache.

The roote of Hozehounde bronke
oz chewed of a man fastynge dothe
quickly heale the ache of the teeth.

Strawbery leaues chewed, in con-
tinent taketh away the tooth ache,
is a sure and tryed experient.

Light a sharpe sticke of ashe and
whyle it barneth put into the hollow
tooth first filled wyth Triacle it is
much proued,

The

The body and fatnesse of a Froge
applied, doth make an easie meanes
to pul out the teeth, & therfore do the
teeth of lyuinge beastes that take &
eate them, quickly faul.

Plin.

Let the gumes be rubbed wyth
ashes of a Delphin tooth, the teethe
are ther by greatli holpen, or if they
be touched only wth the tooth it self.

The rote of mouse eare, put in
hollownes of the tooth taketh away
the tooth ache, thys hath bē proued.
Stāp the inner rotes of Nut trees
& mixe it wth oyle, & put y^e ioyce into
y^e eare on y^e cōtrari part y^e y^e teth ake
& he shalbe deliuered out of paines.
Let the skynne of a serpēt be sod in
Vineger & hold the same Vineger
a good whyle in your mouth.

Conr.
Galen.

Peter, An.

Sup vp (so that ther be nothyng
therof swallowed but gargarysed)
a cuppe full (at tymes one vpon an
other) of the ioyce of parow fastyng
thou shalt be ryd of thy toothe ache
ther

herby.

Seeth the scrapinges of þ rote of a mulbery tree in wyne, whyche wyne hold in thy mouth it ceaseth þ grete incontynent.

Of the same operacion is wyne of Calew the decoction of Juy rotes.

Yf you take one corne of Salte & Mychar, wrap it in a fayre whyt cobweb and put it into thy hollow tooth it wyll heale it.

¶ For bledynge at the Nose.

¶ The Causes

¶ A bayne or arteri opened or broken within the nose wth great abundance of bloud, or to much laboring

The Sygnes.

¶ To blede at the nose.

Remedies.

Capi. xvi.

¶ The toyce of hogges downige cast into the nostrelles doth restrayne the bloud.

¶ Beware

Beware that nothyng bynde the
bode hard, as thy gyrdel or suche
lyke, and hold thy handful of shepar
des purse and stedfastli loke vp to
the sone, it stauncheth bledynge, this
is prouyd.

Lyke is sayd of heruen.

Lay the ioyce of nighte made a
gaynst the lyuer yf it runne oute of
the ryghte nostrill, yf not vpon the
splene, it stauncheth the bloud.

Disco.

The flower of a beane the ouer
skine pulled of, put into y nostrilles
stauncheth bloud, if it be a wound.

The half of a beane layde vpon a
wound closeth vp the wounde and
restrayneth y bloud, especiall wher
horefleches haue ben, this hath ben
prouyd.

Colde stones layd vpon the vayne
nes of the temples and hard holden
theron, restrayne the bloud.

The ioyce of Rue put into the no
strilles restrayneth the bloud.

The

The ioynte of a nettle put into the
nostrelles maketh y^e bloud to flow, **Doctor.**
but beinge anointed on the forehead
maketh the same to stoppe.

Parowe smelled vnto, or beinge
drōke restraineth bloud, it put in
to the nostrelles, maketh it to bleed

Item the stone Aspis burnyd & **Lapide.**
applyed, staunceth the bloud.

The ashes of the rote of rue, blow
wen into the nostrelles doth wond
derfully staunche the bloud.

The very bloud it selfe burnt and
made to powder, & blowē vp into y^e
nose, doth wonderfully staūche the
bloud, and close vp woundes, yf the
bloud runne from the lefte nostrell
put a ventose vpon the splene, if frō
the ryght vpon the lyuer.

If it be a woman after the same
maner lay it on hye teate.

If a womā blede put flax in y^e whlte
of an egge & apply it to her teate, on
that

that parte as the nose bledyth, or w
the toyce of nyght shæde.

Item make a plaster of potters
clay, vineger & the white of an egge
and apply it to thi coddes it is good
and hath ben proued.

Galien.

Let the person whych bledeth lye
vp ryght & let hys owne water be
ing cold be dropped on hys face w
vyneger.

Yf the heates of an Hare be put
into the Vineger and water, and be
put into it, is wonderfull good.

The bloud of a Cowe layde vpon
the wounde doth staunche the blood
incontynent, but I say it is of moze
valour beyng burned.

The ashes of a Cowes horne, caste
into the wound doth quykelye re-
streyne it.

Pouder made of ynke, and layde
vpon the wounde wyth ashes of a
ferne rote, stāchyth the blood and
healeth the wounde.

The

The ashes of a frogge burned in
a well closyd pot, stancheth all ble^{Rechar,}
dyng though it be of wounds it clo
seth vp the vaines and arteries and
healyth burninges.

The bloude of a Thrush, a par^{Auyren,}
tridge, a doue, and a turtle doue, put
into the wound stoppeth the bloud
wonderfully.

The byrne of a man made in forme ^{Peter, Lu.}
of a plaster, and applied wth ashes
of a byrne, stanchyth bledynge.

Chawe the rote of a nettle vntyll
you may swallowe it, and wythout
doubte the bloud wyll stanche.

Chawe the same tyll you maye
swallowe it, but in no wyse swal
low it & than wil it stanche, for yf a
mā kepe it in hys mouth he can lese
no bloude.

The powder of the scrapyng of
a caudron or a fryenge pan Stam
ped and mengled with the ioyce of a
nettle, & put into the nostrelles doth
H. i. stanche

stanche the bloud incontynent, this
hath ben prouyd.

Cont.

Plaster burnt and stampt wth th
hates heares and made in a plaster
wth the whyte of an egge stancheth
bloud yf it be in an artery or vayne

A certayne herbe that hys comon
lye called Torche or moleyne stape
and layd vpon the branches of the
teates, doth stoppe the bledynge of
any place.

Plint.

The ashes of a burnt frogge
aplyed to y^e place that bledith, doth
staunche it in continet.

The freshe dounge of a boze is
a chese Remedy agaynst bledynge
at the nose as I fynd in the booke of
natures of thinges.

The ioyce of an Asps dounge
dropt into the nostrils or into woundes,
stancheth the bloude though it
be of a veine or artery that is wound
ydde of the same.

True leaved Graffe dronke, and
anoynted in the nostrils, stancheth **Discoz**
bloud.

The ashes of Pennes feathers,
snouft vp into the nostrilles, stan-
cheth bloud.

The topce of vyolet rootes garga- **Macedo**
rised in your mouthe, & throte, and
swallowed stancheth oft tymes ble-
dyng at the nose incontynent.

The powder of a nettle snuft into **Galeno**
the nostrils, wil stanche bloud inco-
ntinent.

Item stampe erth wormes boith
whyte frankeacense and the whyte
of an egge it is good.

Rosine rose leaues stampd and laid
in the place that bledich stanchythe
the bloude.

Put into thy nostrils y^e rind of wod
bynde, and the scrappynge of a Ra-
dythe, it is good. An onyon onlpe
put into the nose is good also.

If a vayne be broken wythin let
H. II. the

the pacient drinke Peper & the sede
of Towne Cresses, Take one parte
of Terrasygillata, and an other of
the gume called Saracenicum, an
other parte of Dragance, stampe it
with wine that is old, & make pilles
and geue the pacient to drynke.

Here vnto sethe Goates mylke w
dragance and vse it one day for an
electuary.

Mengle potters clare wyth Rose
water and vineger, and make a pla
ster and apply it, the bloude ther by
shalbe stanchyd.

Take Conserp, and Terra, Si
gillata of eche lyke muche, make a
pouder and minister it w rayne wa
ter thre dayes, thys hath ben prouid

Wycharb.

The heares of an Hare chopte
smale & myxt wyth the whyte of an
Egge, and laid vpon the place that
bledyth taketh away al flowyng of
bloud.

For the Palsy.

The

The Causes.

Grosse humours flowynge to
the synowes.

The Sygnes.

That the member hath lost both
sence and mocyon.

Remedies.

Cap. xvi.

Paralysie is a sicknes called the
Palsey: wherein ether al the bo-
dy or one mēbre or many mem-
bers be mortified and be deprivied
of feling and moving, it happenith
ether of an impostume stopping the
rotes of the sinowes, that they be-
ing deprived of the lyvely sprytes
whych serve for them be come dead
or els of the fleumatike humour,
grosse and vndigested whych stop-
pith the sayd places some tyme of a
stroke or faull, whereby the ioyntes
of the backe bone are loused and the
synowes which come from the neck

necke or nape of the hed, ar stopped
other whyle the synowes and the ro-
tes of them hurte wyth a braille en-
gendreth the palsey, & specially in a
olde man.

Lapida.

If the tonge be sodenly wythed
through cold, make a hote Garga-
rysm of the wyne of Decoction of
Sage, Rue & pellytozre, it is verye
good.

Put these pylls in thy mouth
and vnder thy tonge.

Take of Castoreum of Pellyto-
ry, of Pyonye rootes, of eche lyke
muche make pylls wyth Trebakell
it is very good.

Anoynte the pacient wythout with
oyle benedicte or the oynment called
Martiaton, w^{ch} castoreū these be ve-
ry good in al pallsis of a cold cause.

* Rue, Pellytozre, Sage, Cinamon,
Mustard, salt, let them all boyle to-
gether in oyle to half, and anoynt y^e
pacient therwyth is very good.

Take

Take a dead earth worme, make a
plaster and lay it vpon the hynder
parte of the head where it ryseth w
pyche ware, olde oyle, Beares suet,
coluer dounge, quicke lyne mans,
ozdure Castoreum. Bellitoy.

Vf thou stampe a sylke worme, &
make a plaster and laye it in the na
pe of the necke, because lyghtlye the
disease riseth ther, & if it rise in ano
ther place put it ther. and not vpon
the hurte member.

Vf the tounge oz throte be in fla
med draw thereon a Saphyre, vpon
the grese for it taketh away þe swelle
lynge.

Agaynst al greses in the flap be
lynge in the mouth whiche co
uereth the wynde pipe.

The Causes

The recourse of humors from
the head that place.

The Sygnes.

Great difficultie in swallowyng his
meate rednesse and swellynge.

W. iiii

Reine

Remedtes.

Cap. xviit.

E Of dyseases in the mouth and especially in the lytle flap whiche couerith the widpipe called *Uvula* some call it *Columella* that is a lytle flap, it is ryghtlye a lytle pece of fleshe hangyng in the roufe of ons mouth whych somtime swelleth and greuyth one very mouche.

Yf the pece of fleshe be to longe hangyng, make a noyntment if it be so requesite, and afterwarde make a gargarisme wyth the water of y^e decoction of Pomgranate flowers, & Vineger, the huskes of acornes and such lyke, make a powder of Peper, and the ioyce of flowes and put it to the pece of fleshe wyth thy thumbe.

Fyll a shel and ynche thicke wyth piche, Galbanū, Opoponaxe, Calaminte, and aplye it to the nape of y^e necke beneth the nol, it greatly helpeth the grefe, of *Uvula* by drawyng
yng

ing it, and better it were yf a nother
part lyke wise were put in the crow
ne of the head beyng shaven these.
it. haue I proued. Laye a hoole
egge wel sodden and the shel pilled
of a sum what bzused vnto the crow
ne of the head.

Aengle gume, Rue, Musterd
seede, Frankencens. Pyche, Opopo
nare, Galbanum and Calamente,
let them be aplied in a greuous sye
kenes.

A cantery wyth Golde is the best
remedy.

The ashes of Coleworthe Rotes ^{Discoi.}
burnt, put wyth ons synger to the
flape, doth ease it by drying vp y hu
mors.

Dittoll royall warmed in Tyne ^{Water.}
ger geuen to drynke and aplied to
the nostrels doth quickely Restore
speache sodaynly lost.

Of the Squinancy.

The

The Causes.

C Great multitude of bloude or choler drawing to the muscles of y^e throte.

The Sygnes.

C To haue his mouth open wyth red eyes, that he can neyther swallow is meate, nor drawe his bzeath.

Remedies. Cap. xix.

They haue turned cinanch or sinanche into squinancy, **S**inanche is an inflammatiō of the throte whych we call the squinancy, & it cometh of synanchen which signifieth to choke, for in thys dysease ther is great danger of chokynge.

Constat. In the squināci fyrst let therbe a be p^{ne} cut, after v^e use repercussive gargilines wⁱⁿ & a w^{out} euapora^{ting}, v^e the matter may cōfort (as I exāple) the toyce of mozel, wherin lē tyl, roses, Licorise, & a litle of cassia fistula hath bin, soddē in, after v^e let the baynes be cut vnder the touge.

A dogges toz d w ocapls if it be blo
wē into þ throte oz layd in foyme of
a plaster, doth wonderfulli heale it

Let the head of a Lylly be stāped
w leuen and let the toyce be temper
ed w sowes milke, whiche beyng
sodden and gargarised doth by his
owne properite breake the same.

Item Inayles that be great & are
found in the trees, made and aplied
as a plaster, are aboue al medicines
that are ordyned to breake and ripe
the squinance, this is prouyd.

Flope yf it be sodden in vineger ^{Platar.}
and vled as a gargarisme and the
swelling in þ throte oz of the grape
in the rouse of the mouth wilbe con
sumed, Especially if þ flowers ther
of be made in pouder, & put vnder þ
swellyng wyth thy synger.

Item ventoses aplyed to the head
beyng shauen, drawe the hangyng
fleshe away, and so ease that party.

Make pulse of the branne of
lyght

lyght wheat some what moyſt wyth
Vineger wherein firſt Rue hath bin
ſodden, then open thi mouth to ſup
the it reſtozeth wonderfully y^e ſpea-
che beyng low.

Dioſco.

The aſhes of anyſe rote dryeth
bp & helpeth the dyſeaſe of the moit
the and flap if it be ſwollen.

Let the rote of Saledyne ſtampte
ſethe in wyne, wherof a Gargaryſme
made healith the ſwellng in y^e
mouth and purgeth the head.

Gilbert

A plaſter made of dogges turde &
mans ordure and the gall of a bull
is very good.

Make a gargarifeme wyth the Decoction
of dyled fygges, and dogges turde
it doth quickly open y^e a poſtume.

I haue harde many expert men ſay
y^e Uerue ſtampt and layd to whote
as a plaſter, hath healed oftentimes
the ſquinanci.

Dioſcorpdes ſayeth that Ueruen
bound

boūde to the swellinges dothe op:n
them, heale them, and sparle them.

The flower of Ore eye contp; **Dioscor.**
nuallye eaten, neuer wyl suffer the
squinnanci to ryse oz growe.

The earth of a Swallowes nest **Auten**
made in a plaster taketh awaye the
swellyng of the Jawes and teares.

The flowres of Pomegranate, &
Camphore made to powder is a ble
ssed medecyne to heale the swelling
in the throte.

Gauls wyth salt Armonake are
good therfore.

Thys hath ben proued, take of the
seed of Roses a pound & a half, of y
ioyce of goates beard. 3 iit. seth the
in wyne and make a Gargarisme.

Agaynst a daungerouse squinnēcy **Salu.**
burne olde swallowes in a new ear
then pot, & mengle the powder ther
of wyth hony, and wyth a quyll put
te doune into thy throte.

In the danger herof take away y
bloud

bloud wth venesosis aplied betwene
y^e Holders of y^e paciēt, it doth much
dymynish the matter and drawyth
it to the contrary part.

Gerard.

Draw al the throte on the bitter
part, wyth wole depte in the decocti
on of Flop and oyle olyue.

Const.

Dyp a sylken threde in a mouse
bloud, & so let that threde dypt in y^e
mouse bloud be swallowed of y^e pa
cyeat, it is very good.

The ordur of an infant, & of a mā
in lyke case beinge dzyed & mengled
with hony, healyth the squinanci.

Let there be made a plaster of the
fresch ordure of a man, & aplied out
warde. wth leuen, gume of trees, and
the ashes of burnt Tyme, the fat of
a hedgehogge, thys doth ripen and
draw out y^e mater & warely bzeketh
the aposteme: beware y^e you vse out
wardly no repercussynges, but dissol
uyng, drawing & ryping medicines

Scabious gargatized and
Dzonke

Drinke. or made in forme of a plaſter, healeth the ſquinanci y is paſt hope of healing, this is of certeynte

Item in the mouth of the paciente beyng open, put a ſticke, as a gagge and marke well the place of the apoſtume and prycke it with a ſharpe ſtycke, ther is nothyng of like efficacy, for manye Authozes haue oftentymes proued the ſame.

To heale the diſeaſes of the mouth in the Vnula, put ſyne Salte in a clothe and binde it to the kerneles of the necke it is very good.

Agaynſt hoſneſſe and coughe The Cauſes.

The coughe cometh of ſuperfluous humors coming from the head or of colde, duſt, ſmoke, and ſuche lyke hoſneſſe is when the humoure falleth into the wond pypz.

The Sygnes.

To coughe or to be hoſe.

Remedies

Remedies.

Capit. xx.

X **T**he guine that is of the Cher-
trees dissoluyd wyth olde wis-
ne, and geue to sup vp, doth be-
rye well ease the Sharpe Arteries of
the brest.

Drosicos.

+

Rostyd fylberdes oz hasel nuttes
stampd and ministred wyth honi he-
leth the grese of a longe contynued
cough.

Agaynst a contynued and daun-
gerous droppynge of the rewine, &
agaynst the vlceration of the lyuer
apply vnto the head being Hauens
mustarde seed, & the skynne shalbe
exasperate and the rewine dyed.

+

Seeth Baye berres in water and
the smoke therof receyuid at y^e nos-
trylles and eares, will throughlye
dry vp the rewine.

Take y^e fume of Laudanum and
Frankensence, cast vpon whote co-
les, nothyng dryeth better y^e rewin
and

and conforteth the brayne.

Assafetida taken with a reere egge **Conk.**
in the euenyng openeth the stop-
pynges of the leuer that comethe of
grosse and flegmy humors, and hel-
pyth them that be shorthe brethed.

Item lye made of the ashes of a **Dioscor.**
great oke, openeth myghtely þe stop-
pyng of the leuer, chesely that whi-
che cometh or egendzeth of any be-
remouse matter, by dissoluing, and
cōsuming the superfluous humors.
The lightes of a fore is very good **Dexterus**
for shorthe and paynfull drawyng of
breathe and to all strayghtnes of þe
luer.

The Tounge of a Rāme eaten oft **Galen.**
tymes is good & holsome therfore.

The pouder of a dogges toz sprē **Galen**
kled on a felt of Beare or cloth dipt
in hony, and olde greace made and
applyed to the breast or necke of the
diseased healeth the squinanci.

Put mustersed in dry figges, and

It.

geue

geue the patient them to eate in the
euenynge it doth dissolue the grosse
humor and openyth the stoppyng
of the lightes, and also the condites
of breathynge.

+ The Smoke of Arsenicke
receiuid by the mouth helpeth them
that haue great paynes to take their
breth.

Against sprttinge of
bloud.

The Causes.

A Strype, greate cryenge,
hote reume, repletyn, or great dry-
nesse.

The Sygnes be playne
ynough.

Remedies.

Capit. xxi.



When a man spitteth or bo
myttith bloud, geue hym Calend
to drinke y^e toyce of Knot
grasse, and it shal cease in
continent, it was prouyd.

The grece of a Henne, a Gole,
a Pygge, and a Ducke, the Hartye
of an Ore, frethe Butter, Oyle of
Uiolettes, of eche a lyke muche,
mengle them all to gether and mel
te theym, and putte there vnto
whyte Ware, Guinne Arabycke
Dragons so that it be lyke an oyn
ment but fyrste laye Toe vpon the
breste of the pacyente, dypte in the
Decoctyon of greate Mallowes,
and kepe it there vntyll he sweate,
than let the brest be anoyntid with
thys oynment, and laye aboue the
same a Fore skynne, or els another
lyke thyng warme, nothyng hel
peth moze outwardly than thys.

A. ii.

Setho

Of the sodayne losyng of strength &
debilitie of the vyttall spirites.

The Causes.

It cometh of all great euacua-
tyng, as losyng of bloude, greate
laxes, vehement moeyon. Sweetnyng
ouermuch, sozo we feare and of the
intemperance of the harte, but the
Authoz toucheth that alonly whych
cometh of euacuacyons.

The Sygnes.

To lose all the strength sodenlye
wyth colde of the extreame partes, &
sweetnyng in the face, wyth despayre
and great paynes.

Remedies.

Cap. xxii.

Seth a Hēne in a pot wel closed
on euery side tyl you perceyue
to the partes are consumed, take it
forthe and applye the Hēne cut in
peces to the patientes Nostrilles,
and geue hym the brothe to drynke
therof.

therof, & adde to the same Hen, Ma-
stike, Cubebes, Balsyll, Anthos and
such whych comforteth the herte.

The mylke of a Bitch is very good Peter.

Geue the pacpente thys plaster
folowing, take the scraping of gold
3i. Magarites of both sortes. 3i. of
mastike. 3ii. of Cubebes of Spodiū
of the scrapinge of Iuor, the bone
of an Hartes herte, of burnt Silke
of rosis of eche. 3ii. of white & redde
Cozal of eche. 3i. of cloues. 3i. of su-
ger two pound, of Muske of Amber
of eche. 3i. make a plaster, or a pou-
der therof it doth wonderfully com-
fort in all kynd Syncope, yf it be of
to much swette or heate, geue vnto
the pacient Suger of Rosis wpth
cold water & sprynkle on hym some
Rose water, Cozal doth greatly cō-
forte the harte.

the wod of aloes. muske, amber ma-
stike, & such lyke do cōfort þe hearthe Maer.
reue wynges þe liuelines of þe spirites
A.iiij, and

and naturall heate.

Margarites corall, the scrappynge of Iuoz, the bone in the Harts herb Gold, Spluer, Heleboze and other suche lyke do strengthen the vitall spirytes by purgfyng the bloud in the body and by alteryng the vnnaturall heate.

Creakel in al causes, & the rote of affodile haupnge in it the vertue to quicken and to strengthē, doth cheeryshe the hart by defendyng it from poynson and keepyng it in strength.

Of yelkyng and lothyng.

The Causes

Yelking cometh eyther by lacke of meate and great euacuatyon, or of corruptyon of the meate & greate quantitie of sharp humors, lothing cometh of muche corrupte meate, or sum grosse and sharpe humor.

The signes be euident.

Remedies. Cap. xxiij.

Anse

Apple seed dried & smelled wth **Wroscor**
to taketh away yekynge and
lothyng.

Betony myrte wyth hony and a^l **Water**
ter a sort mynstred, maketh good
digestion & afterward it is good to
purge, the same also taken, taketh a
way vomyttinge.

Endyue made in a plaster and a^l **Alac.**
plyed to the stomake, doth comforte
the same wonderfully, the same ta-
keth away the payne of the stomake **Water**
and the coughe, & also short breath.

Wylde Margeram dronke wyth
warne water taketh away the gna-
wying of the stomake incontinently.

Gume of a chery tree dissolved wth
wyne and geuen to drynke taketh
away the lothesomnes of a weake
bealkyng stomake.

Water of the decoction of Opium,
wyth water and hony taketh away
the belkyng of the stomake.

Watercressote stamped wyth **Alac.**
crom

croinnes of bread & a plaster made
therof taketh away the heate of the
stomake.

Dyofcor

Cozall stamped and dronke wyth
water, apesith for euer the greke of y
stomake and bely.

Apem

Stampe Pomgranates hole with
the rynde, and take a poude of hont
let them boyle together tyll the be
thecke, geue therof a quantyte vnto
the pacient fastynge wyth colde wa
ter, it restozith the appetite verye
well.

Alae.

The toyce of Pomgranates taken
and made in a plaster wyth Barlye
bran, and applyed on the mouth ta
keth away the gnawinge aboute y
harte and stomake.

x
Meruen beyng eaten doth wonder
fully styre vp the appetyte it hath
ben prouyd.

The toyce of Malworste ministred
ix. dayes with Hony, taketh away y
swellinge of the stomake and losithe
the

the bely.

The rootes of Mugworthe, and Fen-
nel, and y^e leaues of uozwod stäpt
together geue to y^e pacient to dryke
wyth warme water and Hony, pro-
uoke vomptyng incontynent.

Masticke baterid with whyte of an
Egge, and vineger applyed vnto y^e Dioscor.
spone of the stomake, it comforteth
the stomake immediatly, and restrei-
neth vomptynge, zed wary, chawed
of the pacient fastynge and swallo-
wed downe taketh awaye the grefe
of the bely.

Aloes helpeth the stomake aboue +
Dioscor.
all other medicines.

Agaynst y^e paine of the stomake of a
cold cause, stampe Englishe Galens-
gal, and let it boyle in oyle and so be
plastred on the mouthe of the sto-
make, it is a pryncypall remedy.

Make a plaster of. iiii. ʒ of Olye
banū and. iiii. ʒ. of wax, and ʒ. and a
half of cloues, Calamēte taken and
Peppre

Peppre with wyne taketh away the
payne of the stomake.

Water Roses. stampd and dronke
wyth wine, do greatly restrayne vor
myttinge.

Calce

Agaynst ouer much vomyttinge
and flux of the bellye, boyle compyns
in Vyneger & let the pacient drynke
the vyneger or eate Compyn.

Boyle Frankensence and the ioyce
of Myntes & a litle Vyneger toges
ther and make a plaster therof and
bynd it to the spon of the stomake.

Stampe of Masticke of Comin, of
Bay berles of eche, ʒ i. mynglid w
ioyce of Rue, aply the same w Toe
vpon the stomake, it beth a wonder
ful operacyon.

Of the paynes in the lyghtes

The Causes.

Greate heate or drynesse, muche
drynkynge of wyne, eatynge of salte
meates, or rewme.

The Sygnes.

Paynes

Waynes in the lyft syde w^{ch} coug^h
hyng and difficultye of b^rethyng.

Remedies.

Cap. xxiii.

The grefe therof that cometh by
cryng, by smoke, by dust and
by heate, is easely curyed, yf ⁺
geue the pacyent when he goethe to
bed cold water to drinke wherein li-
coris hath ben sodden, and therein
put Sugar Candy, in the mornynge
whē he ryseth geue hym a lytel mor-
sell of bread dypt in the same water
it shall slake his thyrste, of the same
operacion is cleare water.

These pylls are verpe good for
the same, take of Gumme Arabicke,
Dragance of euery one. ʒii. of Fran-
kenfence. ʒi. & a half, make them up
wyth Honye.

Agaynst the Pleurysy.

The Causes.

Great quantite of hote bloud ha-
uyng recourse to y^e thine skin which
is

is about the rybbes.

The Sygnes.

Difficultye of breathynge, the
cough great paynes and pricking
in the syde wpth a soze feuer.

Remedies.

Cap. xxv.

Against the Pleurisy the beste
counsell is to cut a vayne of
the contrary syde to the dysseale, af-
ter full ryping it ought to be on the
same syde, for in the begynnyng the
influence of the matter is to be tur-
ned on y^e cōtrari part after the firste
Phlebotomy, thou must vse hote
repercussive medicens that the out-
warde partyes of the bodye may be
comfortyd and the matter goo a-
ware, yf in dede there be anye sus-
pition of cold matter, vse partly re-
percussive medicenes partly euapo-
rative comfortative, maturative a-
monge all whiche the best is a ble-
de

Derfull of the decoction of Camo-
myl, Hony, and Fenegreke, and such
lyke.

In a hote Pleurysye neuer make
enapozations, for then after muste
you make the sozer attractions, be-
cause that the layenge to of thinges
enapozatyng, worketh only the in-
crease of payne, for al medycynes en-
apozatyng and drawe from the
inwarde parte by subtyllynge the
humour and increaseth Rewme by
openinge the wayes, vse therefore
Maturatiues, Angrostatyues, and
Diuisiues, as these folowynge, Rote
of Holphoke, Dye Liquyzys, Ryce,
Mylke oz ioyce of wheate steppd
in water a certayne dayes, and
Aynesede, Fenegreke, Fleworze,
Pease, Barlye, and suche lyke the
seede of Mayden heare, Endyue w^{ch}
wopised myxt with warme thinges
I haue receyuid this knowledge of

a certayne man & worthy credyte, &
this is a moost sure remedy & with
out daunger because it maketh the
cause and humoz of the pleurisy to
come forth,

Stamp the rote of Scabiose &
halfe a pound of red Coral. ii. oun-
ces of Sugar, and make a sirupe, &
when the decoctyon shal begyn to
be almost enoughe put into y^e same
a pound & a half, of the ioyce of Sca-
biouse of y^e powder of coral as much
let it be straygned, and geue therof
a good draught to the pacyēt it bre-
keth and openethe the aposteme in-
continent and clēsieth it by spittynge.
Stampe a cluster of Dye spgges,
wyth suet, oz oyle of guine, & make
a plaster therof, is of a wounderful
effecacy.

Make a plaster of the roote of ho-
lyhoke and fenigreke, wyth bran of
Hemplede and butter.

Make a good plaster of the bran
of

of Fenigreke & Lynsedde, and whete
and of Leuin, make bread w but-
ter and alye the same hote.

Boyle the bran of Fenigreke & Lin, ^{Plant.}
sede in oyle of Violets and Butter
and myngle them wyth Malloves
dissoluyd, and wyth fresh Hogges
grece, hete all together, and make a
plasture of it beinge hote & renewe
it often,

Dyp wol in the decoction of Holy-
hoke and Butter, and let thy syde
be wrapped often therwyth.

Mengle wel Leuenid bread w
Butter, and w the decoctio of Holy-
hoke, and oyle of Bayes geuen to
the pacient part therof to eate, and
after make a plaster and lay it vn-
to the apostume behynd and before
and ʒ Malt synde a woderful cure.

Rue dronke healeth the pleurisy ^{Diseas.}
quickely.

The dounge of a boze wyth wa-
ter is a synguler helpe to those that
k. i. spettes

spit bloude,

¶ To be sapatyue, or agaynst costynenesse.

¶ The causes.

¶ Immoderate excercyse, or lacke therof, wyth vlynge of restrictyue meates.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ To be costive and haue no sege.

¶ Remedies.

¶ Capi. xxvi.

Galen.

To louse the belye, mengle the gaule of a Bul, Aloe, Salgem and oyle together, & anoynte y^e four demēt, wⁱⁿ a moment it prouoketh a man to the stole, Some brede roote stampte & layd to the nauyl and the bely of the pacient moueth fluxe.

Dioscor.

The ioyce herof layd to wyth sylke very well purgeth the bely.

Dioscor.

Sweete Cherries eaten in a morning fastyng wth the kernels do prouoke the bely so myghtely, that the fete be ynge soze by some in firmitie. Chalbe healed

healed therby.

Collyquidida myxt with Honny & Sulphur gaul, and applyed to the belly doth lose the same.

One pyll here of taken and eaten doth incontenente moue the belly, it hath byn prouid.

Take wolfe oz sylke dypt in the ioyce of Sowbread roote & in wine vse it for a suppositoꝝ.

Mallowe roote stamped fyrst and sod & myngled w old hogges grece & a lytle brā put therinto & applyed to the stomake moweth the belly.

Walworthe roote oz the ioyce of the midell rynde of an elder tree myxt w fat of a mouse and layd vnder y nauill, moweth y belly to be laxatiue a suppositoꝝ made of hard sope as noynted wyth Butter and a lytle Salgame sprynkled thereon oz els gume, loseth the belly.

Mallows & mercuri sodde w hoggs suet & eaten, cause a holosome stole.

R. ii.

Take

Take of nesyng pouder , of blacke
hellebor, hermodactile, bzioni, spour
ge, of Henbane, of the greate Galin
gal, of singrene, y ioyce of coliquina
tida, of Aloe of eche lyke porcion , &
when pou wyl haue a lax, anoynte
the plantes of your fete: and if thou
wyl boinyte , anoynte the palme of
thy handes , and whan thou wylte
bynde thy seife agayne washe thy
handes, oz anoynte them wyth mar
tiation.

One cozne of Comon baye salt, be
ynge put into the foundement, doth
incontenente moue the to the stole.

Stampe Saupne well sodden
fyrste with hogges suet , & stampe
them bothe in the water therof, and
make an oymtent and anoynt the
naupll.

Mengle bulleg, gaul, Aloe, sal
geme and oile together, and anointe
therwyth within the mouthe of the
fundamente it prouoketh fluxe of y
belly

belly in contentment.

After the same maner the gaule of a bull bound to the nauyl wyth towes prouoketh to the stole. Of the same operation is oyle of bayes.

The whaye of mylke doth worke after lyke sorte.

The ioyce of wallworste rote, and of the middel rinde therof, of an elder tree rote, of wyld cucumner, of the rote of both Ellebozes, of the ioyce of Wertwort, of spurge rote, of mallow rote, of Mercury, of the rote of such ferne as growethe vpon ymal, let them boyle together, wyth Butter and Oyle, after put therein to waxe, therwyth anoynte thy nauyl, and it shal lose quickly thy belly, specialli if thou adde therto Scamony, the herbe called Spurge and an Oxe gaule, this hath ben prouid nether is there any other medicyne lyke vnto this.

Yf also thou make herof a suppo

h.iii

lytorpe

sitorp it wyll lose the quickly.

Take Butter, Alumne, plume & sal
geme, make a oymntment, & anoynte
the fundament, depely it lousith the
continent.

Galen

Mengle the toyce of Heleboze with
course bran oz meale from the myl
stone, and but a lytle butter therto,
and yf you would purge upward.
put it vpon the stomake, if downe
ward, vpon the nauyll.

The water of the decotion of an
old Cocke, losethe bely.

Agaynst the Flupe.

The Causes.

Eatynge of frute, great colde
oz heate, and chiefly of vlcers in the
bowels with recepyuinge of laxattive
medecynes.

The Sygnes.

To go to the stole vert oft oz to
haue to many seges.

Remedies.

Cap. xxviii.

A Dogges Tord, that only ea; *Aulcen.*
tith bones doth bynd y belye
myghtly.

Tryakle is verye good for all *Aulcen.*
Ruxes.

Roste Dopy, and *Wyllet*, and let
them afterwarde be stapt and make
a brothe therof with *Cowes mylke*
or *Gotes mylke* well soden, and w
the fat of the raynes of a *Goate*, for
the flethe therof is a great bynder.

Almondes blaunchid and sodden
wyth *Hony*, till they be blacke, and
let them be eaten fasting, it restray
nich the fluxe of y belye wonderfully
but yet muche more yf they be not
blaunchyd.

Make breade of the fyrst groun
de dmeale, after the peckynge of the
Mill and eate it, it is named for a
principall remedy.

A bath of y decoction of y midel rid *Drasco.*
of an *Oke*, doth greatli bind y belye

Take and eate *S. Johns herbe* it
is

is a very stronge helpe agaynst the
flux of the belly.

Rutem.

Opium blyd in suppositoꝛies
doth restrayne the fluxe.

Ther is a wonderfull propertye
in rewebarbe in restraining the soft-
tenes of the bely.

Galen.

Mylke wherin a goates myddylfe
hath ben sodde, doth greatly restrai-
ne the belye.

The decoctyon of the rote of the
herbe called in Englyshe Meruen,
Ballo w, yf it be dꝛonke, doth sodde-
ly helpe the softenes of the bely.

Rutem.
Galen

Old Cheese much tosted and dꝛyed
yf the pacpente take therof, 3 i, it is
stronger then any thyng els.

Rutem

Water of the decoctyon therof is
very good,

The matter ought to be remoued
and clenſed wth myzabolanes, some-
what dꝛyed and mixt with rose wa-
ter after as the matter requireth af-
ter the workynge of the medycyne;
geue

geue the patient fastynge suche an
electuary, with rose water or with
Decoction of sumach.

Take of Castia fistula and of mas-
ticke of eche. 3 i. ypoquistidos, Aca-
tia, spodium, Cubebes, Ana. 3 i. of
Smalage. 3. and a half, & scrappyn-
g of old Chese sod in Vineger. 3 ii. let
them be made vp in a lectuari with
water of Sumache, & of Sugar a
pounde, let the patient eate Barlye
bread, or millet, or els Turki wheat
mynghed with water.

Beanes sodde in Vineger and ea-
ten, or vsed as a plaster, do greatly
wyth holde Laxation. Drescol.

Lyke wyse Beres and Cheris sode-
den in vineger, and geued to Dryn-
ke with Mastike doth greatly bind

Styll water of the leaues of an
Oke as you do of Rose leaues, the
same water Dronke doth bynd also.
A Pine apple wythout kernels if it
be dipt and suppled in Scamonpe
and

and afterward parte therof layd on
hote burning coles, and be receyued
by throughe a close stoule, it dothe
wonderfully bynde and taketh a-
way the dyscase called Tenasmus,
which is a desyre to go to the stole
and yet may do nothyng, with bur-
nyng and some time a bloudy sege,
it confozteth also those members, &
restrayneth the humores.

Gilbert The pouder of the pitche called
Colophino or Greca, and the flou-
ers of Pomgranates, and Acacia, let
the be vsid in suffumigacions they
binde myghtily,

Flewozte sede roasted with an egge
and stamped and so geuen to drinke
wyth wyne, doth binde harde.

Dioscor.

The sede of Corader dronke doth
greatly bynde the belly.

Resolue coluerdounge in water
of the decoctione of flewozte or sa-
lowe tree, and let thy fete be washed
therwyth it is wonderful in opera-
cion

eyon, and true.

The decoction of Acorne ryndes
myghtly bindeth the bely of a mā.

Wyne or water of, the decoction
of Saynt Johns herbe, is a moost
myghtye helpe agaynst the lax and
all fluxe of the Belye, and of
bloud, or yf the herbe it selfe be
Dronke

Take of Opium, Frankencence
Myrre of eche like muche, mengle
them together, and butter them w
the white of an Egge and make sup
positorye, and tye it wyth a threa
de that it maye the more easlye
come forth, it myghtlye restrayn
neth the fluxe of the belye and brin
gethe sleape on the partye immedi
atlye.

Make a suppositorye of Acacia,
Apoquistides force of blacke Ro
se myrr wyth pytche of grece, it bin
deth myghtly.



Antica.

A great bentose layd vpon the belly and remayning there. iiii. hours taketh away al losenes of the bely. Water wherein Peares hath be sodden, is very good agaynst þe flux of the bely.

Wolscz.

The Ashes of a fygge tree braun- chys temperid wyth water, causeth lax to stoppe.

Fyl a pot wyth water of Rosis, and put eight cloues & therin Mastike, & let the pot boyle with scalding licoz and let the water be takē for drynke it is exceedyng good to scour the filth of the inner partes engendered of Warpe matter cheiflye of Scame monye.

Gume of the Peache tree is good to bynde.

A Catia giuen to drynke or put in to the foundamēt, & especially vsyd in a supposytorye with Opium byn- deth vehemently.

The touce Sanicle the lesse bin- deth

Deth all losenes of the belly.

The stalke of a Colewort roasted Diosco.
in embers, & eaten restranyth much
fluxe of the belly.

The flouers of Colewortes geue
twyse adaye with old wyne, healeth
the laxatyue lownes.

Sethe Hozlbounde in wyne and
oyle, and beyng stampd make a pla
ster therof, and applye it vpon the
Ware.

The Kennet of a kyde oz a Rue Galen.
rete is after one maner auayleable
tempered and gyuen with the ioyce
of Platyne it bindeth incontinente.
Itē for a fluxe of matter cleaupng
to the inner partes oz stomake of a
man, make thynne fyne cakes, bake
them and let the patiente eat them,
mixte thereto. Cerebentine it drawith
with it slymy matter.

The letter of any best sodden in be Peter, 1.
neger and eaten doth myghtysly re
strayne bloud and bind the bely.

The

The pouder of a Marbul ming-
led with the whyte of an Egge and
sodden in wyne and so eaten, is a
myghty binder.

X Item pouder made of the matwe
of an Ore geuen in Drynke or meate
doth wōderfully bynde the losenes
of the bely.

A certayne Physician healid al
his patientes wpth the same one me-
dyne.

Apyngle branne made of Dried ser-
uyle or quickē beris with hony and
the white of an egge, let it be sodden
on the coles, and gyue it the paciēt
fastinge, or els tawe put it in by a
clister, it mightilpe byndeth.

Fill a henne wpth Sumache and
ypoquestidos and such lyke, and let
hyr seth wel and Drynke the potage
and eate the fleshe & yf it be a longe
contynued dyseale, it doth comforte
and binde muche.

Drosor.

Item sodden mylke Dzonke or bo-
sid

fyd for a clyster, doth bynd the bely
and heleth meruelously wel the cor-
rosyons of the inner partes, & spe-
cially gootes mylke or asses milke.
Aboue al thinges the best is Cows
mylke sodden wth an yron or a stone
and aboue al suetes Beares suet is
best worth in this cause.

Item take Bramble berys, and
sethe them in the water of the decoc-
tyon of gladin, which beinge admi-
nistried is a good remedye and hel-
pe for hym y^e hath the fluxe, if it be
wythout an agewe, but if it be with
an agewe, let hym be bathyd in the
water of the decoction of gladin, or
wypt ouer wyth a clothe wet therin
Item powder of Roses doth bynd *Disco.*
the lousenes of the belly.

Cyfra the greate, mynstred
wyth an Onyon, healeth vtterlye
all Laxes and restrayneth the vomyt-
tynge.

For the flux when the mete cometh *Galen.*
furth

Forthe as it was eaten & ouermuche
solublenes, make this througlt ap
proued plaster, take sower and wild
apples roste them, make a plaster &
lay vpon the Ratnes & Navel, and
when it is cold renewe it, and put a
hooote one in the place, do thys often
till you be healed, it quickly helpeth
those that are past helpe.

Mengle the ioyce of a Bygges
head boyth Rosyn, and laye it vpon
a hote Tile, and let the pacient take
the smoke therof fro beneth, thre or
fouer tymes, thys hath ben approu
yd, and it is true.

Seth Quyncys made elene with
in and without and oke aples, and
Cinamon together, and put to the
decoction suger, and geue of y thre
in thre nightes and the pacient shal
be healed,

Sauery tempered with the ioyce
of Plantayne leaues is very hole
some heretofore.

Take:

Take the flowers and cyndes of
pomegranates, okaples, Acacia su-
mache, Saffron cubibes, Optum,
make Pills therof wyth the ioyce of
Rue, as pou wyll and geue .v. or se-
uen of them to the pacyente goynge
to bed.

Take of myrthe, of opium, Acacia,
of Prunes storax of eche .3. i. of fra-
kencense, of masticke of eche, 3 ii. of
lauender gentle, 3 a halfe, mengle
it wyth the ioyce of the Coppes of
brambles or of Rybwozt, make pil-
les and geue the pacyent. v. or vii.
it hath wonderfull effectes wythal.

One knot of Wollen rote geuen
to drynke, doth bynd the lousnes of
the bely.

The roote of Fiue leauyd grasse is
very profitable agaynst the flux of Dioscor.
the bely.

Let the pacient receiue from bus-
bet a close stoule or such lyke, the
smoke of a rusty yron burning, hote
L.i. quenched

quenched in vinegar.

Item fyne cakes fryed wyth larde
and ware, and so eaten do greatlye
binde the bellye.

Give to the patient wyne wyth
a soft egge and salt to drynke fast-
tyng, and let hym tarye fastyng a
good while after, and on the morow
geue hym the second tyme lykewise,
and he shalbe healed.

Item mylke sodden, wth myrr Sta-
phisagre, and drynke is a sure tried
medycyne.

Beanes sodden in vinegar and eatē
be a singular remedy for those whi-
che haue the laxe.

Almōdes bind the lousnes of & bely

Make lytle pies of the substance
of Colewortes stāpt & wel wong,
& of chese brokē in peces, stāped & di-
ssolued in water & wel wong, & of
a hogges leuer, and whytes of Eg-
ges fyrst sodden & moltē, shepes tar-
lowe, & whyte wax, let them be layd
in

in a furnace or fryed in a pã, and let
him eat them to hys breakfast, it
byndeth myghtly.

Coluer dounge stampte and bled *Macer.*
for a plaster wyth stronge veniger
and applied to the nauyll, bindethe
incontynent al flux of the bely.

The dounge of a camel dried and *hys*
dronke, is of the same operacion.

Of the Colycke and the payne
called yliaca.

The Causes.

The Colycke cometh of grosse,
and stinky humors or of wynde con-
teyned in the gut colone, and yliaca
is egged of raw and corrupt mea-
tes specially fat, and by drynkyng
cold drinke after great heate.

The Signes.

Cryppynge and payne in the
vtter parte of the bely, wth restriction
therof, and belchyng, and lothinge
of meate do signyfy the Colycke.
and

and yltaca is when the paynes and swelling is in the smal guttes with belchyng and murmurynge in the bely.

Remedies.

Capi. xxviii.

Dounge of beastes y are kepte bp in stables very ranke euen from the place wher they pisse dyed and layd to the grese wth fryenge oyle, doth apease the grese wonderfullye.

Wolues dounge bounde to the thighes, or to the bone aboue y preyve membris taketh the grese awat incontinent.

Make a pouder of wolues turde Dogges berde, Coluer douge, and quycke lyme, and myngle with molte pitch, and suete meltid, lay it to whote, it is very good.

Make a bath wherin put all the sundry tozdes as may be found, the same resolueth wyndines and stympe hamours

humours thus haue I prouyd.

Geue Treacle in warme wyne Galen.
wherin dissolue cloues.

Sethe the fleshe of an old cocke or
an Henne with a good deale of salt,
and geue the broth therof vnto the
pacient at euen and at mozne.

The herbe called Seaholme be-
ing stampd together wyth the rote,
and dronke wyth honye and water,
allwageth the Colyke.

The ashes of the branches of col-
wortes burnt, mixt wyth stale grece
and vled for a plaster, taketh away
the ache of the bely, the sides, and of
the reynes, for it dryeth and wasteth
myghtily.

Sethe olde oyle and butter, and
ströge Allyneger, and sethe of them
equall porcyons tyll they be thicke
afterward dippe therein moyst woll
& applye it to thy bely, and chaunge
it as often as it colet, it is good in
a hard and vntollerable colyke.

L.iii.

Perito

Peritoye dronke wyth wyne, or
bſed in a plaſter, or after ſ maner of
fomentacion, taketh away the payn
of the colycke.

Coluer dounge, brayd ſynely &
dronke wyth wyne. and bſed for a
plaſter, is aboue al for the colicke.

Item take a hote ſhepes turde w
gotes talow ſtampd wel, & put ther
on pitche all to beaten in ſyne pou
der and well minglid together, ap
ply it warme as a cerote, it hath w
out doubt wonderfull efficacy.

The dounge of a wolfe, if it be
newly made, and ſo applyd, there is
nothyng better then it for to heale ſ
Colycke, yf it be ſtale diſſolue it in
old oyle.

Hoxehound ſtampte and ſodden
in oyle oliue and applied to ſ greſe
doth aſſwage the paine woderfully
A yonge whelp not nyne dayes old
killed & clene ordered, healith ſ gre
ſe or payne in the guttes for euer.

The

The rinde of the pyne apple tree
sodden wyth wyne & the same wyne **Doses.**
dronke, doth myghtyly take awaye
the wynging of the bely.

The roote of Afodyl dronke wth
wyne, taketh awaye the paynes of
the sydes.

Take of Agaricke .3 i. and dyncke
the same, it allayeth the gryppnges
of the bely, by dempshing rawe hu-
mours.

The ashes of scorpions geuen in **Angren.**
dyncke is very good.

Hattes hohne burnt and geuen in **x**
dyncke, taketh awaye the Colycke
incontinent.

The pouder of the bowelles of a
wolfe, is of great efficacie to heale
those that be payned wyth the Col-
lycke.

The dounge of a wolfe geuen in
dyncke, helpyth hym that hath the
colicke streygh way.

The rote of a Lilly geuen to drinke
L.iiii. **in**

In the decoction of Horehound, appeaseth the colike it hath bene proued.

X Give the patient Garlick wyth a little bread, for it breaketh wyndynes more then all other medicines, and ingenderith no thyrst, and therfore it is very good in thys cause.

Galen.

Geue Tryakle vnto the patient with thinges that induce slepe thet aswage quyklye the grefe.

Make a suppositoꝛe of Castoreum and Opium, it is verye good to asswage the payne of the eres, y eyes and of the Agew.

X Marche Mallowes sodden in water heale the payne in the bowelles wythin thre dayes, we haue prouid it, and also Dioscorides.

Diosco.

The pouder of Corall dronke w warme water, doth a pease y grefe of the stomake and of the vely.

Water of the decoction of Holyhoke taking the smoke therof from bineth, thys in a day, heleth y payn of

of the bely.

Heate the soyce Plantayne & put ^{Inten.} it into a close stoule, sit thereon and receyve the ayer therof bpwarde, it taketh awaye the payne of the belye incontinent.

Mengle the soyce of Myntes, oz of the leaues of Christes thorne cal- led Rhammis with eyght coynes of Pepper and a litle Honny, and gyve the pacient to drynke, the effect ther of is wonderful.

Take the flour of Lyne sede, and of Barlye, sethe them wyth oyle of ^{Galen.} Camamell, and lay it to the nauyll hote.

Make a plaster of y bigger Docke leaues, and of Mallo w leaues sod- den in water and stampd, it is won- derfull good.

Hydroleon and Allegant Dronke is wonderful good also.

Hydroleon is made of .ii. partes of water and the thyrd of oyle sod- den

Den together, to the consumption of
the water.

Itac.

Interm.

Take an old cocke filled with oke
ferne or walterne, & saffron seide of y^e
east part, and wilde Colwortes, let
them all seth together tyll the fleshe
fall from the bones, the decoctyon
is very hole some for those that be
payned with the colycke.

Use Rue sod in oyle and butter,
in forme of a clister, it taketh awaye
the payne incontinente.

The rote of Tormentyl, stampd
and dronke, taketh awaye the pyn
chynge and paynes of the bely.

Galen.

Take of Bay leaues, of Rue, An
3 ll. of Comyn one parte, heate it vpon
the fyre in a fryenge panne, and
applye it to the place where the gre
fe is, it healeth mightlye and dys
soluyth windines, and taketh awaye
the payne.

Sylter, montayne and Comin, sod
in wyne, & layd to the stomake, is of
the

the same operation.

The scrappynge of a hartes horne
geuen vnto hym that is sicke of the
collicke, with water and hony being
sod together, and vsyd. ix. dayes hea-
lyth the Collicke partly.

¶ For the wormes in the
bely.

¶ The Causes

¶ Flegme putrified in the stomake
or bowels.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ Great paynes in the belye wth
much desire of meate.

¶ Remedies. Capit. xxx.

To kyll wormes geue vnto the
patient fastyng cleane mylke to
drinke. iiii. or. v. dayes toge-

ther the. v. daye geue him garlacke
stapt with warme veniger to drinke

Make a plaster of the peache lea-
ues or leke blades wth veniger, bid it
to y^e stomake of the paciēt, & let hym
lye in hys warme bed, the wormes
wyl

will not abyde the bitternes therof.

Discoy. The sede of Colewortes dronke,
killeth al the wormes of the bely.

Worm. Smallage sede dronke, killeth
wormes, & is myghty in operacion
Ribwort stampd and bound to the
naupl as a plaster or dronke espec
ally with Vineger of his owne pro
perty killeth the wormes.

Sethe the rindes of Pomgraa
nates, and the roote of an Ache in
wyne, and drinke the same wyne fa
stynge, it sleeth the wormes wonder
fully.

Salu. The ioyce of Basyll or Myntes,
myngled wpyth Goates mylke, kyleth
wormes.

If the nauell be anoynted wpyth
better Almondes, and the oyle of
Peache kynels, it mightill destroy
eth the wormes.

Draske. The scrapinge of a hartes hozne
dronke killeth wormes,
If the fundament be depely anoynted

tyd

ted within and without, with milke
and hony mingled together, or els if
fylke beyng dypt therein be vsid as
a suppositoꝝ, the wormes wil desc
end to the swet place in continent.

If the wormes hurt the mouth of
the stomake put hony combes in the
mouth fastynge, they wil drawe vnto
the hony, and so boyed by the mou
the, it hath ben proued.

Agarike gguen fasting to the pa
cyent killeth al the wormes.

Sumache dissoluyd in water and
dronke, is wonderfull agaynst woo
mes.

Purlland sede in good quantytye
dronke, killeth the wormes.

Acacia dronke in water of the
decoctyon of Pomgranates, or sod
in vyneger killeth them.

The decoction of grene myrthe
dronke, doth slepe the wormes mer
uelouslye.

Oyls made of Galbanum and
suger

sugercandy stamp together, & geue
to the patient do greatly helpe.

Take of the ioyce of mynte, ryl
wort, of orpyn, of singrene, of peach
leaves, stronge beniger, and an oys
gaul, oyle of peachis, flours of Lu
pines, smalage sede, of eche like qua
titie, make an oyntment and anoint
the navel and there about, and they
shall al dye.

Like seades kil the wormes, also
radische myrt wyth water and hony

For the Hemorrhoides.

The Causes.

Much melancholyke bloud con
cepyd in the liver.

The Sygnes.

The baynes in the fundamente
breking furth and bledynge.

Remedies.

Capit. xxx.

Galen.

Yf we dronke restrayn the the
flux of the hemorrhoides, and
a swageth the payne of them &
flow

flowe not, beinge dronke, or in forme
of a plaster.

Make a bath of molle sod in wyne,
blyd in a plaster helith.

Item the leues of hēbane, & Butts
lande, the yolke of a rosted egge, the
pyth of bread, oyle of Roses, ming-
led together, and made in a plaster,
apply them to the grese, the same in
contynent healeth.

If the hemorhoydes flowe over
much, make a suppolytoze of Ce-
ruse alone, or of Apoquistidos, or
elgmyrt burnt lede, Ceruse, Apo-
quistidos, & Acasia wyth pyth cal-
led Collofonia, and order them as a
suppositoze.

Against the paine of hemorhoydes
make a plaster of ceruse, of burnt
lede, the yolkes of roasted egges, oyle
of roses, mingled together, put ther
vnto Sumache, it helith all the he-
morhoydes and al vicers about y
fundament.

Anise

Anyse sede bzunt and layd vnto the
grese wth hony, helith hemorhoydes
The dust of rosty yron, or the sca-
les of yron mingled wyth the ioyce
Mollen, is very good.

Galen.

Dypp olde sylke in the water of
the decoctio of Dill, and afterwarde
dye it, and therewith wype the he-
morhoyde, and make a supposito-
ry of the same.

Diosco

A plaster of Rosemarie leaues,
helith the hemorhoydes.

Comon clay restranyth the flux
of the hemorhoydes.

Ashes of egges shels that chyc-
kens were hatchid in, gyuen wyth
whyte wyne fastyng, hele the hemor-
hoydes incontinent.

Agaynst the hemorhoydes being
swollen & not runnyng, seche hore
hounde in water wine and salte, put
it in a close stoule, sit ouer the same
to take the ayre therof vpwarde be-
inge hote, and lay þ^e herbe therto for
a playe

a plaster.

If the hemorhoydes be much hā Peter.
ging and paynfull, make a plaster
of lynnē cloth and hard pitche, and
bpō the plaster cast pouder of smar
lage rote and mastycke, apply it to
the grese it helpeth incontinent.

Mynge Antimonium wyth the
toyce of Mollen, wete sylke therin
& aplye it to the hemeroydes, it hea
leth the paynes therof.

The pouder of Agatcke menglid
w the toyce of Sowbred & watme
oyle, is very good.

The heares of an hare made in
pouder and caste vpon the Heme
rhydes doth incontinent restayne
there bledynge.

The yolke of a roasted egge myrte
wyth oyle of Rosis and layd to the Mali
grese in forme of a plaster, healeth
the payne of the Hemeroydes.

Agaynst desyre to the stole
wythout any sege.

W. l.

The

Anyse sede bzunt and layd vnto the
grese wth hony, helith hemorhoydes
The dust of rosty yron, or the sca-
les of yron mingled wth the ioyce
Mollen, is very good.

Galien.

Dyp olde sylke in the water of
the decoctio of Dill, and afterward
dye it, and therewth wpe the he-
morhoyde, and make a supposito-
ry of the same.

Dioscor.

A plaster of Rosemarie leaues,
helith the hemorhoydes.

Comon clay restranyth the flux
of the hemorhoydes.

Althes of egges shels that chye-
kyns were hatchid in, gyuen wth
whyte wyne fastyng, hele the hemor-
hoydes incontinent.

Agaynst the hemorhoydes being
swollen & not runnyng, seche hore
hounde in water wine and salte, put
it in a close stoule, sit ouer the same
to take the ayre therof vpwarde be-
inge hote, and lay þ^e herbe therto for
a playe

a plaster.

If the hemorhoydes be much hā Peter.
ging and paynfull, make a plaster
of lynnē cloth and hard pitche, and
bpō the plaster cast pouder of sma-
lage rote and mastycke, apply it to
the grese it helpeth incontinent.

Mynge Antimonium wyth the
toyce of Mollen, wete sylke therin
& aplye it to the hemeroydes, it hea-
leth the paynes therof.

The pouder of Agarticke menglid
w the toyce of Sowbred & warme
oyle, is very good.

The heares of an hare made in
pouder and caste bpō the Heme-
rhydes doth incontinent restayne
there bledyng.

The yolke of a roasted egge myrte
wyth oyle of Rosis and layd to the Alati
grese in forme of a plaster, healeth
the payne of the Hemeroydes.

Agaynst desyre to the stole
wythout any sege.

W. l.

The

¶ The Causes.

¶ Apprykynge humoz, or dry doſſe
in the ſmale guttes.

¶ The Sygnes.

Great deſire to the ſtole wythout a
uoydyng of any thyng at all.

¶ Remedies. Capit. xxxi.

Dioſco

Sampe Rue firſt ſoddē, and uſe
ſe it for a plaſter, it healeth ver
ry well.

Sethe mollen and ſtampe it, and
make a fume therof, or uſe y^e herbe
for a plaſter, it healeth alſo.

Aſumigatiō made of Teribenthine
caſt on the coles healeth.

Sethe the rynde of a pomegranat,
and the rote of an aſhe in ſweet wine
and geue the ſame wine vnto the pa
cient to drynke, it is very good.

Take of whyte Frankenſence. ʒ i. of
Ameos. ʒ i. of Opū. ʒ. and ahalſe, of
ſaſtron. ʒ r. myngle them wyth ho
ny and make a ſuppolitoꝝ, for this
is very good.

Put

Put Comyn, Anise, Dyl, and greke
pitche vpon the hote coles, and whē
it burneth let the paciēt receyue the
smoke therof closely from beneth.

Dryp olde Sylke in the decoction
of Dill, and afterward dry the silke
let the pacient wype hys fundamēt
therwyth.

A fumigacion made of sarcocoll
vpon hote Coles, healeth the paciēt
of thys desease.

Anoynte the Raynes and al per- Plaster.
tes downe warde to the ende of the
backe bone wyth hony, and sprēkle
theron pouder of Greke Pitch, and
of towne cresses, & the sede of Penny
tyall, Ilope, and Organ, and let it
be bound wyth a rowlar.

Peritory made in a plaster helith
the hard sege and the swellynge of
the fundament.

Agaynst chynes and ructions
in the fundament.

M. ii.

The

The Cause

Sharpe humors, or goyng much
che in cold wynd.

The sygnes be euident ynough.

Remedies.

Cap. xxxii.

Galen.

A Prouyd medycyne agaynst
Hemorrhoides and attricious
in the fundamēt, take of plantayne
iii. handfulls of yarowe, and fenel
whyte myntes of eche fouer handes
fulles, stampe them and presse oute
the ioyce therof, and put therto. viii.
graynes of Peper, & vii. graynes
of masticke, & drynke it fastinge re-
new the drynke as nede shalbe. tyll
nyne dayes be past.

Sethe Cinkfoyle in gotes mylke,
and drynke it. iii. dayes, it is good in
the sygge blede.

A single. ii. yolkes of Egges with
oyle of Roses and whyte wyne, and
distill it vpon the grefe throughe a
guyll, it helpeth myghtyly and thar
in

Incontinent, for it hath ben prouyd.

Comyn eaten maketh the hemor-
rhoides to flowe.

Cast byrmstone beaten into pou-
der vpon Coles, and incontynente
apon the smoke let ther be cast in an
herbe called Blinde nettle, and let
the smoke therof be receyvd bp-
warde closelye, & do so thyse, it ta-
keth away the grese incontinent and
so after it dryeth bp the hemorhoy-
des it hath ben prouyd, for I mi self
haue tryed it.

Take and stampe the stalkes of
Rue, and the freshe ordure of a man
together, and blend them wyth the
polke of an egge and make a plaster
it is very good.

Here vnto take Sage, rue, fran^s Galen.
kenlence, wax, oyle, and gotes mil-
ke mingle them together, and anoin-
te the place.

Marigoldes put to the fundamēt
do lyghtly heale the figges and hes

M.iii.

morey

hemorrhoides.

For the Hemorrhoides that appeare hangynge in the fundament, myngle the Dunge of a colte, french sope, the stalkes of mollen together and put it into the fundament the thyrdd day, thou shalt finde thy selfe hole therby.

The powder of mollen myxt wyth the ioyce of horehound, breketh the swelling hemorrhoides of the same operation is the roote of holeworte plasterd wyth Organ.

Of the comynge furth of the fundament.

The Causes.

Resolutyon or imbecillitie of the muscles whych be about the fundament not beyng able to draw in the gutte.

The signes be manifest.

Remedies.

Cap. xxxiii.

Heate

Hate apolcolicon agaynst the
fyre, and touche the fūdament
therwyth, it shal go in agayne incō-
tinent, do this. iiii. or. iiii. times as it
shal com out, and afterward let the
patiēt bath him selfe in the water of
Perytorpe, and Fygge leaues, and
Beare tre leaues, or only Perytorp

The leaues of Rosemary applied
in forme of a plaster, take away the
swellyng of the fundament.

Item make a fume of Greke Wit-
che cast vpon the hote coles, it hath
ben prouyd.

Also cast vpon the fundament pou-
der of harts horne burnt, it is good

This is a suet experyment aboue Rogerius
al, make fumes closye beneth with
the warme ioyce of Earlyke, be-
yng cleare, and after warde let it
be harpned wyth the pouder of
a Hartes horne burnt, and Wyte
che burnt, wyth Frankensence
and Mastycke, it is verye good.

M. iiii.

not

not only for the goyng forth of the
fundament, but also agaynste the
goyng forth of the matrice.

Galen.

Make a warme suppositoꝝ of
wool that is moyst & dypte in y^e ioyce
of Lokes without the blades, and
when it is cold heate it agayne, and
when it is drye renewe it agayne, iii
oz. iiii. times, it is a sure remedy for
those whose fundamēt cometh forth,
oz els put the water of the decoctiō
of white frankensence alone into y^e
fundament.

**¶ Of the oppilatyon of the
lyuer.**

¶ The Causes.

**¶ An Apostem, oz grosse humoꝝ
therin conteyned.**

¶ The Sygnes.

**¶ To be euell coloured in the face
and great paynes in the right syde.**

¶ Remedies.

Capi. xxxiii.

¶

If thou wilt open the stoppyng
of the lyuer anoynte the place a
gaynst the liuer with thys oynt
met, take comon oyle, butter, Gose
grese, Hensgrease, and Hedhoges
grese, and myngle the together and
let them be meltid, but first let them
boile in a pot mingled with the sede
of gromell and Saxfrage, of eche
like much, of Fenell, of Carowes,
of sauerp, of Calament Ana 3, and
a half of fenell rootes, Percely, 3. i.
stratne these same and vse the, and
after thou hast anoynted the place,
apply ther vnto a plaster of Wax,
Bitche and butter lyke much, then
caste vpon the grese thys pouder.
Take of Sage Dyped, of Sauerpe,
of Anyse, of Fenell, Gotes dounge,
of al lyke much let the be myngled
& make a pouder therof, afterward
gyue a litle quantyty of sene, and a
garicke, with Uermilpon it is ve
ry good agaynst the stoppyng of y
liuer

lyuer and healeth them þ̄ haue the
dropse of a cold cause.

Suche alike drinke as this doth
very well open the stoppynge in
the lyuer of a hote cause.

Take of Partes tonge, of rpb
wort, of Betonpe, of Litarge, & as
muche water as shal suffyce, let the
same boyle therin suffyciently and
strayne them, and let the straynyng
therof be dronke earlye in the morn
nyng wyth Endyue stainte, and
myxt wyth oyle of Wyolettes, and
Mentiger.

Dioscor.

Ribwort sod, healith those þ̄ haue
the dropse.

¶ Of the Hydropsye.

¶ The Causes.

Water conteyned betwixt the
bowels and thy thyne skynne that
goeth about them and cometh of it,
coldnesse in the leuer.

¶ The Sygnes.

Swellynge in the bely, euill col
oure and lothynge of meate.

Remedies.

Capi. xxxv.

The hidropsye is engendred of a hote cause, wherein it is not much conწყmьd, is easily healed wth ofte eatynge of Endyue, and drynkyng of the decoction of the same, thys haue I prouyd.

A plaster made of both the plantaines applied agatnst the liuer with vineger & barlt meale is much worth amōg al hote thinges, & immoderate exercyse, also make anoyntmēte of the oyle of al sortes of saders, and Rosis, & of the seide of plātayn and vse it in such like electuaries, Take of al sortes of saders, Ana. 3 i. & a halfe of basyl, of cubebes, 3 i. of the fower cold sedes, whych be Melong citrons, cucumer and gourdes of eche. 3 i. & a half of endiue of purslāe, Ana. a pouūd, let it be made wth the Decoctyon of endyue, vse it euerye mornynge yf the substance of the lyuer be not alre dyed, dissolved wthoute

Doubt it shall shortly be cleane and
helthful.

Cooken.

+

Fill a pot almost full to the brinke
wyth the ioyce of plantayn, & bynde
about the pot a linnen cloth & vpon
the clothe put ashes, and let it sethe
so vpon the fyre vnto the halfe, and
gyue therof euery morning to those
that be sicke in the splene, and that
are infectyd wyth the dropsy it is a
pryncypall remedye.

Fyres

Gotes bloude heate on the fyre, &
geue to drynke, doth perfectly heale
those whych haue the dropsy.

Draught.

Dryne of the decoction of wyld
cucumber rote, quickly healeth those
who haue the dropsy ingendryd in
them of a cold cause.

Unge.

Mingle of the powder of ore dosige
vi. 3 of brāke bysps. 3 iiij. the raw
egges, apoud of brimstone & make
a plaster, therof and wyth the same
plaster, thou shalt hele those that be
sicke of the gout, of the dropsye and
of

of suche lyke.

Giue vnto hym that is diseased ^{Dioc.}
wyth the droppe the ioyce of byzom
wyth honye. it shal heale hym with
out daunger.

Water of the decoction of the said
byzom helith the dropsye.

The rote of an Elder sod & dronke ^{Pres.}
glutth perfit remedy vnto þe droppe

Wyne of the decoction of cucu
mers rote being dronke, purgeth ^{Dioc.}
swellynge from those that haue the
dropsye.

Mustard sede dronke, or the wine
of the decoction therof, doth lyght
ly heale the dropsye by dryuynge vp
the humour and takynge away the
heate of the liuer.

The kernels of Beres stampte and
dronke with hony, taketh away the
grete of the liuer.

Water or wyne of the decoction of
walwort yf it be dronke is a presete
remedy for those þe haue the droppe.

Wyne

Wyne y Alepe hath ben sodden in
being dronke, burneth the hydrops
call humors so that it cannot inge-
ner agayne,

Water of the decoction of staves
agre beyng dronke, doth greatly he-
le the dropsy, it hath ben prouid.

Salern

Goates pisse healeth the dropsy.

If those that haue the dropsye be
anoynted wyth comon durt that is
founde in the carre wayes, or vpon y
cartes, they shalbe hole.

Gabers

A certayne man healed the colde
dropsye, by giuyng euery morning
a sponesful of a blacke goates pisse,
or of a blacke shepe, in the water of
the decoction of spicknard.

A mans owne wyne being dronke
is very good.

Plin.

The fat of a Delphyn meltid &
dronke wyth wyne, healeth the syck
man of the dropsy.

Diosco.

The powder of the stone magnes
dronke wth milke, resoluethe y dropsy
Hares

Hares pisse dronke healyth the
Dropse, for if the pacient drynk, it ^{Diosca.}
sponesfulles therof, it wyl perswete ^{lys.}
heale hym

¶ For them that be splenetike.

¶ The causes.

¶ Great abundance of bloude or
cholet in the splene.

¶ The Sygnea.

¶ Swellyng and great paynes in
the lyft syde.

¶ Remedies.

Capi. xxxvi.

W^hne wherin the rynde of Alche ^{Galen.}
hath ben sodden drōke fasting
is a most certayne remedy for those
which be sicke in the splene as saith
Cōstāntine & after the vse herof, thre
days space vse to anoint the splen wth
dialtea and oyle of Bays the space
of. vii. dayes, and after make a pla-
ster of Goates dounge baked wyth
stronge Meniger, and let it be often
renewyd tyll the pacient be hole

Hartes

Diosco.

Partes tonge dronke wyth wine
xxx. dayes dooth drye by the splene &
dymysbeth it.

wyne of the decoctyon of the rinde
of a wylowe tre, mollifieth the swell
lynge and hardnes of the splene.

Dioscor.

Egrynopne taken wyth meate,
wastyth the splene.

Gre.

The leaues of a willow tre stamp
wyth a lytle salte, and applyed vnto
to the splene, appease the ache and
grese therof.

Diosco

Stampe Iupe leues sodd in vine
ger, and make a plaiter, for it wast
teth the splene.

Gre.

The rinde of a Sallow tree sod
with water and hony, and geuen to
the pacient to drinke, loleth & mol
lyfieth the splene.

Diosco.

Sethe the rote of an elder in was
ter vnto the thyrde parte therof, it
wonderfully helpith the splene.

Barce.

The roote of docke sod in stronge
vineger, & stamp, and applyed vnto
to

to the Splene in forme of a plaster,
doth vnterly take away the swelling
of the splene.

The leaues of Docke, sod in Viny-
ger and plasteryd vpon the splene **Dioscor.**
lose the swellinge therof.

A plaster of Goates Dounge ming-
lyd wyth the pouder of horehound **Gilber.**
leaues, and Rue, and Elder, and the
ashes of the stalke of a Wyne, wyth
wine, and a litle Veniger, is of great
efficacie to dissolue the hardnes of
the splene.

The pouder of a fore dzyed vpon **Sextus.**
the hote coles, if it be giue in drinke
doth vnterly wast the splene.

Seth the twigges of a wyllowe
in water, and gyue the same water
vnto the patient to drinke, it vnterly
consumyth the splene.

Goates Dounge losith the stop-
priges and al hardenes of the splene **Dioscor.**
or of the stone.

Ventryall sod wyth salte and ap-
R. i. plied

plyed to the grese, losith ill humors
of the splene, and takith awaye the
swellynge.

Coral stampd and dronke wth wa-
ter, dryeth vp the splene.

Rawe Colewortes eaten with be-
nyger, is a helpe for the splene.

Galen

Agaynst the stopping of the splen
the rote of hartes tōge, is very good
made to powder, and put in wyne, &
at the wane of the moone the sayde
wyne is to be geuen to the patient
to drinke.

Dioscor.

Grasse sod and bound to the grese
bryngeth great helpe to the splene.

The leaues of Tamariscus sod in
beniger, and stampd, applyed vnto
the splene, are very good.

Take a drye coutozd, the toyce of
a nettle, oyle of egges and of byrm-
stone make a plaster therof, it is ver-
y good for those that be diseald wth
the payne in the splene, the fallynge
Cupl, and dropsye, for it is a precis-
ous

bus medycyne.

Binde the splene of a dogge to the
splene of the patient, & it shall heale
hym.

For the yelow Jaundes.

The Causes.

An opilation in the gaul or
splene, wyth great heate in the liuer
or debylitie of attraction in y milke.

The Signes.

A yanne and yelow coloure of y
skynne and whete of the eyes wyth
sume grete in the splene or lyuer.

Remedies.

Capit. xxxviii.

This is a good experment, **Capit.**
to heale the Jaundys, take
of the scrappynge, of Juoyn, of the
topce of A puerworste, of Saffron,
as muche as shall seme to be suffy-
cient, of frenche Sope to the quā-
tytpe of a Chelle Nutte, and bynde
them all in the Corner of a Clothe.

R. ii.

and

and swinge them vp and downe in
the water tyl the vertue of al y^e sayd
thinges be in the water, and geue y^e
same to the pacient to drynke, thys
is wonderfull good.

The byrne of the pacient dronke
wyth the ioyce of Bozchounde hea-
lieth the Jaundis.

The scrapinge of Iuor wyth the
water wherin it was washed, dothe
myghtyly heale.

A certayne old woman healyd me
which were al most ful of the drop-
pe, with the ioyce of planten sodde
to halfe, it myght also be made in a
syrpe.

Diosco.

Make a bathe of the water of the
decoction of Gladyn, and of y^e rote
of Ciclanin, or stampe the & drinke
it with water, it heleth the Jaundis
yf the Bores be open that the pac-
ient may swete for in the swete thou-
 shalt perceyue choler to procede.

Saffron dissoluid in water and
dronke

Dronke, health incontinence.

The ioyce of Camomill geue to drinke
vnto the patient dysleasid with the
Jaundis or feuer, wyth warme wa-
ter is a present remedie.

The ioyce of mozell dronke is a
helpe therfore.

Water of the decoctiō of mouseare;
or wyne health incontinence.

The donge of wild goates bet to
pouder, and dronke. iiii. dayes, hea- Discoz.
lith those that haue the Jaundys.

Of the stone in the raynes
or bladder.

The Causes.

Great heate, dyseng bp grosse
and putrified humors congeyned in
eyther of them.

The Sygnes.

Gravell in the byrne with great
paynes in the dysleasid place.

Remedies.

Capi. xxxviii.

R. iiii.

Take

Take of Cloues: of Iua non
muskata, of bectels, of Galin
gale, of dyed grasshoppers, of gro
mell, of longe Peper, of sarfrage of
the ashes of a Scorpyon, of Goates
bloud dyed, of y stones of a man,
of eche. 3 ii. make pouder therof, and
geue it to the sicke (being in a bath
made of the decoctyon of Bochers
brome Sperage, Smallage, Fenel)
wyth whyte wyne, wherein greate
Galingale, and Englyshe Gaingale,
le, and the rote of Kadische haue ben
sodden, thys is wonderfull good

Item take Goates bloud, the a
shes of a Scorpyon, the pouder of
Grasshoppers, of Spodium, of spik
nard, of the bloud and heares of an
hare, of Galingale, Dragons bloud,
of Gromel, make pouder therof and
mynge it wyth Syrope of gromel
and Sarfrage, and geue it to the
patient in the morning that he may
Pepe vpon it, it helpeth very much
Seth

Seth all those symples that breke
the stone, put them together in a go
urde, that is olde, and stope it in con
tinent wyth the pacyentes yarde, so
the hole aper therof may entre throu
ghe the hole of the yarde, and let him
ble the same oft times a good whyle
after the same maner, for it breas
kith the stone, enlargeth the wayes
loseth the humors of the bladder, and
consumith, drieth and also expellith
the stone, Inespeciall yf many flees
called cimyces be sodden, afterward
make a plaster of the dregges, and
applye it to the yarde and to þe bone
aboue the yarde,

Item put the Powder of the woz^z Dioscor
mes called Cimices, in the condute
of the yarde, they perfoyme a syngu
lar remedy.

Item yf the yarde be anoynted **Cont.**
ouer wyth Foxe bloude, the stone
wyl breake incontynent, for put
R. iiii. **a**

a stone into the bloud of a Fox. & it
wyl breke in thre dayes.

Item. ix. Any beris gyven wyth
warne wyne to drinke, purgith the
stone, & prouokith byrne myghtily.

Burke hares bloud and the hole
skinne of an hare, in a new pot wel
closyd, and of the same ashes gone
the pacient a sponesfull in warne
wyne in a bath, and fastynge, it bres
kith and driueth out the stone.

Item the stone of a man, giuen in
drinke vnto the pacient fasting, bres
keth the stone and byrngerh it oute
myghtily wyth hys byrne.

Before al thynges the pacient must
be purgid, and nourished with such
thynges as open the pipes and vayne
nes, and clense slimy humors, or els
al the medicines that shalbe geuen
wyl litle auayle hym,

In the head of a great Tode there
is a stone, which stone being stapt,
and geuen to the pacient to drinke
in

in warme wine, makech him to pise
the stone out incontinent, but if the
stone be to harde and to great, take
the pouder of Snaples, for it is a
good experiment.

Egge Wels dried and beaten to
pouder and giue to dypnke, breaketh
the stone it hath ben proued. X

Take a good Deale of mugworthe,
stampe it, and wrynge out the iolce
therof, dypnke a good draught ther
of euery day to the quantite of half
a cupfull, it breaketh the stone wou
derfully, and causeth the grauell to
ysue forth, it hath ben prouyd. X

Ifem yf the stone will not be broke Gerard
by no means, put in a spout of brasse
softely throughe the hole of y^e yard
tyl it stouche the stone, then pinch it
tyll thou torne the stone out of hys
place, and it be setlyd in some other
place of the bladder, there it may re
mayne forty yeres wout daunger.

The game of Cheryes doth mygh^t Discio.
cylpe

lyp bzeke þ stone & lose the grautll.

Agg.

Item the herbe and rote of seaholme sodde and dronke wyth wyne & honye, early in the bed, helpth the stone, yf it be vsyd sytene dayes.

Galien.

Stampe Goates bloud the lyuer, þ lyghtes raynes, yard bowels & stones altogether, make a puddig therof in the great gut of the same Goate, sethe it and gyue it to the patient to eate, and thou shalt se wonderfull operacyon therby, in takyng away the stone.

Dioscor.

Betony giuen to the patient to drink wyth wyne, hony and peper, myngled together, taketh away the payne of the raynes, & expelleth the stone of the raynes and bladder.

Galien.

If thou doubte whether the stone be in the bladder, make a plaster of þ herbe that is called Checkwed sod in water and bound to the yarde & to the bone aboue the yarde and yf the grefe encrease it is in the bladder, yf

it do not encrease it is not there but
in the raynes.

The gume of a damascen tree bzē ^{Dioscor.}
keth the stone, & causeth it to issue.

The cynde and berpes of a baye
tree dzonke bzēketh the stone.

Goates pylle dzonke expellith and
bzēketh the stone.

Ameos oz in the sed therof the sed ^{Sulcan.}
ot charuyll, losith the difficultye of
makinge water, and dzpueth forth
the stone broken.

Item the ashes of grasshoppers ^{Balis.}
giuen wyth the syrupe of spiknard
is of wonderfull operacyon.

Sethe seuen heades of garlyke ^{in water}
in water a good while, and giue the
same water vnto y^e patient. iij. dayes
es, it is a prouyd medycyne against
the stone.

Take. ii. oz. iij. ponge leuerettes,
drowne thē in vineger, that they dy
there, and afterwarde boyle them in
a pot well closyd wythoute any
thyng

thyng els, and gyue the ashes ther
of to hym that hath the stone, it bze
keth the stone,

Goates bloud, and Ge se bloud,
myngled wyth veniger, and sod to
gether wyth a flowe spet, doth moly
lyfye the stone.

Par. The leaues of Enuala Campana,
sod in wine and bld for a plaster is
a great healde to them that be tran
tyke throughe the payne of y stone.

Acres. Item Englihe galingale stamp
and sod w oyle, a plasteryd warme
vpon the bone aboue the yarde, pro
uoketh bzyne wythout doubt.

For bloud fresh dronke bze keth
the stone, for it is knowen that yf a
stone be put into it, it wyl bzeake.
The pouder of a hare burnt quicke
in a new pot, & the pouder of a har
tes horne, if it be taken is greatly to
be comended, for it bze keth y stone.

A fore eaten, and the suet therof
anoyntyd on the payent, is a great
helpe

helpe.

A special remedy after *Tulcen*, is *Tulcen*.
a wagtail.

Make powder of grasse Hoppers *Gilbers*
taking awaye the fete, head & win-
ges, mingle it wth Gillofloures,
and Strage made also in powder
The stone of a man, the stone in a
sponge, the stone that is found in y^e
bladder of a hogge, be very good.

Oyle wherin Betels and Paper
wormes be sodden, anoyntid or puc
into the holownes of the yarde wth
a spout, is very good.

Stampe the rotes of Olyue, co^m *Galen*
min, and Chibols, then seth them in
oyle, and apply them hote vpon the
shere, it moueth hym to pisse in con-
tinent.

Stampe Peritorpe, and apply it *Gerard*.
warne vnto the same place, it is of
wonderfull effect.

The bloud of an old Gote made
to powder, and mixt wth y^e decoc-
tion

Upon of spiknard and cinamon, and
dry gresshopzers beton to powder,
and giuen to drynke causeth the sto-
ne to gush out wonderfully.

The feete of a Cocke giuen to the
packēt to eatē at very good but not
the rest of the fleshe.

X To cause the stone to breke, and
essewe forth, make ten oz more rou-
les of Radoshes rotes, put them in
white wine al a hole night, in y mor-
nyng drynke the wyne fasting, vse
it euerye daye tyll the stone go from
the.

311 The raynes, doung, bloud, ashes &
heares of an hare, breke the stone.

Of the Strangury.

The Cause.

Ulcers in the bladder oz an
postem in the lyuer oz reynes, wher-
che causeth the vyne to be sharpe &
pyckynge.

The

The Sygnes.

The byrne euer dropping at the
parde wth great desyre to pisse.

Remedies.

Cap. xxxix.

Oke dounge myrte wyth honye. **Item.**
and warme applyed to the bo-
ne aboue the yarde, is very good.

Item. itt. flyes called cantharydes
(there heades and winges taken a-
way) myrt wyth goates mylke, and
Dronke, do lose the strangury on.

Paper wormes stampd with oyle,
and wyth the fat of a hedghogge a-
noynt the yarde and the place ther a-
boute ther wythal, it prouoketh byr-
ne myghtly.

Water of the decoctyon of galkne
gale prouoketh byrne.

Make a plaster of hens grese gose
grece, and the greace of a hedghoge
of the seed of gromell, & Saxtrage
and goates bloud,

Applie

Applie Galbanum vpon the belly
vnder the nauyl, it causeth the pacts
cient to make vryne incontinent.

Pls made of Rye mele, and ap
plyed vpon the yard (it being anoin
ted wyth vnguentum, Populeon)
helyth lyghtly.

Dioscor. Ther is nothyng that prouoketh
vryne moze mightly than a radyshe
rote.

Item the rote of a Docke sod wyth
wyne and oyle and plasterd aboue
the yard, prouoketh vryne in great
quantytye.

The pouder of the berres of bysto
ny doth greatly heale y stragurion

Isid. The rind of a Hasel nut tree or the
leaues healpe greatly the stragurto

Dioscor. The leaues of Plantayn whiche
growe nere the rote, beinge dronke
healith al difficultys of the bladder.

Radyshe rote sod in whyt wyne
and a litle pouder made of hares he
res minglid therto, causith y pacts
to

to make water incontinent, it hath been
prouyd.

warme egges aplied aboue the
yard, heale the grese of the bladder
and raynes wonderfull.

Item Hilbertes stamp and dzōke
wyth water or wyne, heale the pay-
nes of the bladder, and raynes.

Of the blcers or pustules in
the yarde.

The causes.

Sharpe and bytter humors.

The sygnes be manifest.

Remedies. Cap. xl

Washe thy yarde often wyth wyne **W**ater,
of the decoction of sage.

The ashes of a drye goutd he **D**rooke.
lyth quickli the rotten blcers of the
yarde.

Item a fomentacion made wyth
wyne of the decoction of olyue lea-
ues, is very good.

If it be swollen about the yarde, **C**onst.
take dry figges and flour of whete
R.i myngle

myngle it wyth oyle, and applye it
to the yarde.

The ioyce of planten sodden and
put into the holownes of the yarde,
healeth vlcers therof.

Lircan.

A itarge dyssoluyd wyth oyle of
Rosys, is very good.

Isoscor.

Sethe the mylke of an Asse, or of
a goate, with the ioyce of playntyn it
healeth if it be dronke, the vlcers of
the raynes bladder and yarde. Isaac
spekyth only of the very mylke.

Of them that cannot holde
ther water.

The Causes.

The weaknesse of the retraction
and great strengthe of attractyon
in the raynes.

The Sygnes.

Great thirst, and inuoluntarye
makynge of water.

Remedies.

Capit. xli.

Agaynst

Against this dysleafe geue the
patient the bladder of a goate **Cost.**
or of a blacke shepe, or els of a Bull
made to powder, geue it him to drinke
wth hyner & water when he goeth
to bed.

Geue hym for .iii. dayes at the **Diosce.**
wane of the moone, the bladder of a
fresh water fysh.

The brayne of a Hare gyven in
wyne to drinke, causeth the patient
to wythhold his vyne.

Silberdes rostyd are holefome a-
gainst the distillacion of vyne.

Stampe to powder a drye bladder **Galen.**
of a sowe Prygge, geue it in drinke,
for it is very good and holefome.

Item gallingale wythholdeth the **Constan.**
flowing of the vyne, ingenderid of
the coldnes of the reins and bladder

Item the bladder of a boze rostyd, res-
traynyth & incōtinency of & vyne
The lighthes of a Kid eaten & bound
vnder the nauyll wythholdyth the
dysstyl

Distillacion of the Hyne.

Of inflatyon and swellynge of
the Coddres.

The Causes.

Abundance of hote or cold hu-
mors falling to the Coddres.

The Sygnes.

Great inflatyon and swelling
in the coddres.

Remedies. Capit. xlii.

*It loseth
flac.*

If the Coddres be swollen, take
bene flouer and temper it wyth y
royce of walworste, and comon oyle,
bind it vnto the coddres it loseth the
swelling therof incontynent.

Of the same operacion are the roy-
ces of Elder and walwort.

Exe

Goates Dounge dyssolued w wine
taketh away all the swelling of the
Coddres.

It loseth.

The seed and leaues of Henbane
stamp & bound to the coddres take
away

away the payne and swellynge ther
of. Thys cure is wrought manye
wayes, fyrst let the place and funda
ment be mollified wyth y decoctyō
of Margeram, and afterwarde the
thynges mencioned, befoze myxt to
gether and made in a plaster, suppli
the same tyl he be hole of y swelling

Another forme of plaster is thys,
take of marciatō, ware, pitche, Myr
rosen, and Cerebentine, of Franken
sence, Mastycke, Dragons bloud,
bole armonike new, of eche like qua
ntitie: after that let hym vse suche a
lyke syrupe as this folowynge. xx.
or. xl. dayes.

Take of veruen, Stycheworste,
Calament, wyld Margeram, Plā
tayne, Starewort, Scabiose, & of
the rote of reitharowe, let thē boyle
well together, afterward take Frā
kensence, Dragons bloud, bole Ar
monycke, Fenegreke. of mastycke,
of eche lyke much stampe them and

D.iii,

blend

blend them wyth whytes of egges
and put therinto a good quantytie
of the foresayd decoction, and gyue
it vnto the pacient early and late, so
shal he be healid.

Coluer dounge, degges turdes,
Gote douge wyth the ioyce of wall
worste and common oyle, is muche
worthe.

Of the inflatyon of the yarde.
The causes.

Conpozoule wynde therin con-
teyned oz y arterys being very ope
The Sygnes.

Swellynge and payne in the
yarde.

Remedies. Cap. xliii.

If the yarde do swell, and be gre-
uouly pained, mingle rose and
oyle and y ioyce of purslande toge-
ther, and applye it vnto the yarde, it
is a prouyd remedy.

But Bet ony sod in wyne vnto
the yarde.

Barly

Barly branne, sod in wyne & Hon-
ny, and bound vnto the yerde as a
piaſter, taketh awaye the ache and
ſwellynge therof.

Olyue leaues ſtampt wryth Honny
helich the Canker in the yarde or els
where, alſo let the place be waſhed
wryth warme vineger and dryed w
a linnen cloth, ſprynkle thereon pou-
der of gauls, do thys thryſe a daye
and it ſhall heale it perſyſſtlye in
ſhort ſpace.

Item the ioyce of water lentyls **Gabere**
anoynted vpon the yerde, healythe
the yarde, Cods, ſtones, and raynes
and ſuppreſſith the fleſhely luſt.

The ioyce of lenttills layd vpon the
canker of the yarde killeth the ſame.

Agaynſt great deſyre to
ſe ſhly luſt.

The Cauſes

Uſe of hote meates and ſuch as
do encrease much ſeed.

Q. iiii,

The

The sygnes nede not to be de-
clar'd.

Remedies.

Cap. xliiii.

Water.

Hemlockes bounde to a mans
stones, take vtterly awaye all
desyre of copulacion.

If Opium, Benbane sede, & mā-
drage be mynglid with wax & oyle,
in the whiche they haue soden, and
the members therwytch be anoynted
and a plaster therof beyng made, &
bound vnto the coddes, it taketh a-
way the desyer of copulacion

Anoynte oftentymes the mem-
bres, with the ioice of Right Shade
Singere, and byneger.

All men and inespically Dioscor-
rides sayth that Deper, Rue, Tut-
sayne, Calamint, Castoreū, wast the
sede of generacyon,) by dryuynge
it vp) of there ppropertie and strong
beare.

Item

Item let the patde be anoyntyd wth
oyle, wherin Camfoze hath ben re^{solued}. Loutan.
solued, and he shall haue no feruent
Desyre to it.

If a mā eate the flowers of a sal-
low oz wylowe tre, oz of a Poplar
tree, they wyl make cold al the heate
of carnall lust in hym.

Bene flower made in foyme of a Dioscor.
plaster and bound vnto the pryue Iscor.
members of a boy, quenchith al con-
cupiscence and suffreth not heares
to growe ther.

Lettis sede dryeth bp the seede, and
quenchith the Desyre of copulacion Iscor.
Anyonte the pryue members with
the toyce of Henbane, and the carnal
cōcupiscence shalbe quēchid therbi.

¶ Agaynst an apostem oz hard
swellynge in the mattris.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Mythholdyng of the floures, oz
paynes in childe byrth, oz of an olde
p^lcer.

blcer oz in inflammation.

The Sygnes.

Sodayne losynge of strengthe,
paynes in the head and necke, hard
nesse and grefe aboutes the share,
wyth holdyng of byrne.

Remedies. Capit. xlv.

Dose.

The force of A yllly sodden with
comon oyle mollefyeth hard-
nes of the matryx and openith
the same.

A somētacion of the water wher
in Mallowes oz Holy hoke haue
ben sodden in, taketh away the hard-
nes of the Matryx and openith the
mouth therof, Wingle Gose greace
wyth the force of lekes and anoynte
the necke of the matryx, it vnbindeth
the same drawen to gether after the
iſſuinge of the floures.

Item cockle, myrhe, white franken-
cence, & safron, let them all sethe to-
gether in wyne oz water, and yf a
woman be anoynted therwth it openeth
neth

wyth the narrownes of þe matrix, and
maketh hyz apt to conceptyon.

The rote of wallworthe seden, and Diosco.
a fomentacyon made therof, helpith
all the hardines and clausures of þe
matrix.

To prouoke the floures

The Causes.

Coppilatyons in the matryx, a
bundance of grosse bloud, or after
great euacuacion, or fatniffe in the
wombe.

The Sygnes.

Paynes in the lower partes of
the belye, Desire to slepe in the same,
the intemperance of all the bodye,
withholdyng of water lacke of dys-
gestyon and no desire to meate.

Remedies.

Cap. xlvi.

The wyne wherin wylde marged
cam hath ben sod in, dothe prouoke
the

the flowers, lyke wyse the herbe layd
to the matrix in a plaster, or y^e suffu
ingacion of the same.

A supposito^{ry} or pessarte of cottō
dypt in Trebyntyne, doth cleanse the
matrice.

The dregges of oyle put into the
matrix, doth cleanse the same, & bryge
furth a dead chylde.

The rote of madder made in a
pessary hath no lesse strengthe. Wine
of the decoctyon of Calamint or pu
lpoll dzonke, doth quickly prouoke
the flowers, but mugwort is much
better for the same purpose.

The rote of a Ryllpe rostid vnder
the Embres and stampd wyth oyle.
beinge layd to the matrix doth wou
derfullpe open the same, so doth the
seede therof, & also bryg furth a dead
chylde wythout peryl.

Purslane doth bitterly dissolue all
swellinges in the matrix, whether it
be dzonke emplaistered or the place
be

be washyd with & decoction therof.

Sethe sage and drinke it, eyther
stampe it and lay to the matrix, for
both ways it prouoketh the flours,
and after burthens.

Holworthe dronke and layd to the
matrix clenseth the matrix, and taketh
away the after burthens after
chylde byrthe, neuerthelesse it is coze
llue, and therfore perillouse.

The flower of Nigella, Romana,
put to the matrix wyth Honye, draweth
out al contentes wyth greate
violence, wherfore it is perelouse.

Let the roote of gladyn be made
lyke a pessarte and anoynt the same
wyth oyle de bay or comon oyle, the
cast thereon powder of walwort and
put it into the matrix al a night, til
it prouoke it to blede.

It is very good to make a bath of
such herbes as do prouoke the floures
and to washe the membes ther
wyth, and to receyue the fume ther
of

of standyng ouer a close stole, suche
herbes be those.

Wilde margeram, calamint, saues
ry, Mynte, Mugworste, Cynamon,
Cardamomum, & i. Galingale, Cap
pares, the rinds of Cassia listula, et
Cassia liguea, fenell seede, sage pulp
ol, afterward make a pessary oz sup
positozy of blacke heleboz nigella,
Romana Scamonte, wrappid in a
lynen cloth, put that into the matrix
& wout Doubt it wyll prouoke the
floures wonderfully.

A pessarye of cotton dypt in oyle
wherin coloquintida hath ben sod
den is very effectuose.

The floures longe stoppid are
brought furthe wyth a bathe of the
decoction of y herbe called bawme.

A pessary of linnen cloth ful of sod
garlike heades stampid wyth oyle,
is very good.

Also one Cloue of pillid garlyke
put into y matrix, doth open y same
Bytter

Bitter Almondes blaūchid & stāpid
put to the matrix like a pessari or of
therwyle, do drawe forth al fylth &
corrupt humoꝝ conteyned in y^e ma
trix or els where.

Cinamon(haupnge great vertue
to prouoke byrnc) doth clēse the af
ter burthē of a womā, and y^e much
better, if it be mynglyd wyth myrrre
Chickwed roasted vnder the embzes
and stampid & layde to the matryx.
prouoketh the floures.

Ther is no medicine like vnto oyle
of lyllyes, yf the members be anoin
tyd therwyth, it helithe all dysleases
of the matrix.

Pouder of scamony cast vppon a
pessary of the rote of malowe dothe
byrūge forth the flouers, thys haue
I prouyd.

A bathe made of the decoctyon of
Maydē heare and teynwozte dothe
wounderfullye purge the matryx.

Mugwort

Wugwozte stamped and put to the
navyll oz the topce therof mynglyd
wyth myrre and made in a pessary
doth prouoke the floures.

Sauery dronke oz emplasterid to
y matrix doth cast out a dead child

A pessarye made of **Galbanum**
doth myghtly prouoke floures.

To stoppe the floures

The Causes

The baynes broken oz openyd,
erostons in the matrix oz losinge of
a chylde.

The Sygnes.

Change of colour, swellynge in
the feet and lacke of appetyte.

Remedies. Capl, xlvi.

Yf the floures will not cease fro
ther natural tyme, make a pes-
sary of goates doſe, and the
tolce of shepherds purse oz ribwort
of Plantayne, and put it into the
Matrix.

Parado

¶ And we stampid wyth the water
of the decoctyon of ypoquistidos, &
the flouers of pomgranate, stoppeth
wonderfull.

¶ Make abath of these herbes, Plā
tayne, Sheperdes purse, wyld Cas
sill, and the middel rind of an Oke,
and afterward vse this pessary. Ta
ke the pouder of a hartes horne, I
poquistidos, Acacia, bole armenia
ke, newe plaster, waxe, Talowe of a
Goate, and of y whyche remainethe
make a plaster to the raynes & shate
and it stoppeth floures on warrin
tise. Lykewyse make a bathe of the
rinde of an Oke, quicken beres, oz
seruyce, and plaster, this is of great
efficacy.

¶ As many graynes as a womā doth
drinke of Corvander seede, so manye
dayes shal the floures be stoppid.

¶ A pessary oz pouder of ceruse oz
white lead minglid with pouder of
smallage, doth meruelouli stop the
P. i. flouers

Floures.

The ioyce of Lekes stoppeth both
the floures and after burthen.

Corall dronke stoppeth the floures
so dothe the ashes of bzent acornes,
cast into the matrix drie, can heale
al fylthy and nocim humours.

Acacia made in a pessary, is verpe
good for the same, lyke wyse a great
bentose layd to þ pappes and kept
a hole houre.

Rybwort dronke or made in a pes-
sary stoppith al flux of the Matrix,
and there is no medicine compara-
ble vnto thys.

The sede or rote of a water Lilly
hath a peculiar vertue.

The water founde in an holowe
Oke, is good with Rayne water for
thesame, so is water of Pulpoll
dronke.

A decoctyon of Acorne shales doth
meruelously inclose the matrix, and
so doth a pessary of mozell.

Sanct

Sanct Johns herbe dronke, doth
stope vtterlye both whyte and Red
flur, Cinabarys of some men callid
Dragons bloud hath a maruelouse
strengethe to stop the matrix.

¶ For the Moder.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Muche a bundance of humors
w stopping of the flouers, or the cō
tencion, and putrefaction of sede in
the matrix, or great cold in the time
of the floures.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ Sadnesse, pale colour, sluggish
nesse, weaknesse in the legges, and
in the fytt, dysper to slepe, Dotage,
losynge of all the senses and voyce,
wyth crampes in the legges.

¶ Remedies.

Capit. xlviit.

I f a woman be greuid w the mo
der, stāpe netle leaues & put the
to the Matrix, and let hyr also

P. ii.

Drinks

Drinke parsnepseede with wine, for it
is very good and losyth the suffoca-
tions and clenseth the sede contentid
in the matrix.

A pessary of oyle, of bitter almon-
des, doth assuage the grese vttely.

This is a principal inedicine, let
the woman smel to euphorbiū that
she may nese or blowe it to hir nose
thritles then shal she drinke Castor-
reum cloues, and asfofetida.

Also louage, Slope, wormewode,
and ferne leaues sod and made in a
plaster, and layde from the nauyl to
the Chare do wonderfullye helpe the
Moder.

Sethe wormewod, and ferne or
ether by it self, and stampe them for
a plaster therof doth breke the pay-
nes of the moder.

A linnen cloth sod in the lye of the
ashes of coleworts, doth take away
the ventositte of the matrix.

Triakle, cloyes and garlicke dys-
soluyd

soluyd in stronge hote wyne, is present medicine for the Mother, thys haue I prouyd.

Lpkewyse dothe a great ventose wyth much fyre vpon the Chare: also let hyr receyue styynkinge and filthy sauoures at hyr mouth, & a suffumigacion of diuerse swete and odoriferous thynges beneth.

Rue sod and stamped in oyle with hens greace, & gosse grese hote layd betwixte the nauyll and the Chare, is an excellent medicyne.

Nettle seede dronke in wyne, dothe a swage all paynes in the matrix, & take awaye the ventositi therof, A suffumigacion of myrhe doth open the Matrix beinge inclosyd: so dothe the fume of Terebentine, receyued by the mouth.

Make a pessary of minte, calamint, Sauery, hylwort and muske wyth castoreum, put this into the matrix and let hyr smel Assafetida, and rue
thys

thys haue I prouyd to be woundet
full god.

Also Rue sod in water, and put in
to the matrix, aswagith the paynes
euen so doth the suffumygacyon of
galbanum.

Rapne water mynglyd with stroge
vineger, and spouted into the nose
thzilles, doth suddenly dryue doune
the moder, and like vertue haue. xv
graynes of Peony dronke w wine.

To helpe conceptyon.

The Causes

Immoderate heate, or coldnesse
in matrix or much fatnesse, with di
uerse other.

The sygnes be planne.

Remedies.

Cap. xlix.

The suffumigactō of Cocle and
Frankēsece, is very good ther
fore. An emplaster of laudanū
layd to the matrix or the same suffu
mygated

mygated doth dispose the matrix to
conceyue yf the let come of cold.

A pessary or suffumigation of Nep
doth drye and heale the moyste, and
cold matrix, but chesly a pessari ma
de of Theodorico, & scammony, and
put into y^e matrix: after the natural
stopping of the floures, if she vse y^e
company of a mā, it wil make a bare
can woman conceyue.

Herbe Bawme suffumygatyd doth
wounderfully comfort the matrix.

Let a woman eat the matrix or rē
net of an Hare, and she shal cōceiue.

This is a present medicine take y^e
dounge of an Hare, and the Bennet
therof and mingle them with hony,
and afterwarde make pouder ther
of, and let the woman drinke y^e same
thre dayes and thre nightes wyth y^e
Chaunynges of Iuoy, and wythoute
doubt she shal conceyue.

The pouder of the stones of a boze
made in pouder & dronke, doth mar

P. llll. uelosse

uelously helpe conception, likewise
doth a bathe made of the decoctyon
of rosemary, and of moze efficaci is
garlyke sod in oyle of Roses & wol
made in a pessary, thys is a presente
medicine.

If a woman do vse to anoynt her
members wyth this oyle she shall
concepue without fayle, take of da-
tes a pound of fistikes a poude, of
Nutmigges, and Cinamoun Ana,
3 i. of longe Peper, of nuttes of E-
gypt ana, 3 i. of gaules, 3 ii. of Gyn-
ger, 3 i. of Suger a pounce & min-
gle the with hony and make anoint-
ment therof.

Also let an egge shell be filled w. 3 i.
of greke pitche. 3 ii. of Castoreum &
bynde it vpon the naui, for it is ve-
ry good, so is the suffumigation of
Aloes.

Here foloweth a pessary of greate
vertue and efficacie for after bur-
thens and al paines in the matrix &
besyde

befyde thys doth merueloufly helpe
cōceptyon, take ʒ braynes of a hart
oz calfe, of grene ʒ lope, & butter, of
gotes mylke, oz cowes milke almon
des, storax, claryfyed honny, of euery
of them. ʒ i. of oyle of spike. ʒ ii. then
stampe those whiche be to be stampe
d and melt the rest after ward min
gle them together, and w̄ wol make
a pessarye therof, and if the woman
vse it thze dayes and ther vpon vse
the company of man althoughe she
hath ben barrayne of lōge tyme yet
she shall conceyue.

Also thys hath ben often prouyd
beri good for ʒ purpose take com
fery, the rynde of Domgranattes, ʒ
skynne of amedler, the rynd of an o
ke, the leaues of swete breare ana. ʒ i.
of nut curnels, cloues, and Nutmig
ges, ana. ʒ i. make pouder of al these
and of the same wyth rose water ma
ke litle balles, and dize them in the
shadowe, and when you be dyspos
syd

sid to vse them dissolued, one in rose
water and wpth the same bathe the
matrix and you shall conceyue wth
out doubte.

Of the swellng in the
Pappes.

The Causes.

Much abundāce of hote blood,
oz the milke therin cōteyned waxed
hard lyke to chese.

The Sygnes.

Great paynes and swellng in
the Pappes.

Remedies. Cap. l.

If the tetes be swolē bp throughe
superfluitie of mylke, fyrst of all
put it backe wpth poters clape, &
vineger oz els wpth a baene broken
and stampd, and minglyd wpth the
white of an egge, oz with netils sod
in veniger, apply it vnto þ tetes in
all increase of the same, & wpth oyle
of rosys, it taketh away al swellng
and hardenes of the tetes,

Bynde

Bynde vnto the brest cromes of
breaðe myrt wth y^e ioyce of smillage Cona.
The rote of Colewoortes myntes,
bene flouer all & euery of these lose
and dry vp the mylke.

If there be any holowe vlcet oz cā
kar in the brest, gotes dounge tem
pered with hony, killeth the same, &
taketh awaye al fylth.

If the head of the tete be anoynd
ed wyth bawine, it taketh awaye the
payne therof.

Item the ozdure of a man burnt &
applied vnto the tetes, helith the cā
kernes and inueterate vlcers.

The leaues of an Oliue tre stāpt
kyl the Canker and woyme in the
brest.

Agaynst the swelling of the tet
es apply malloes stāpt, and made Dyosco.
hote wyth common oyle, and bynde
them to the same.

Benbane seide stampd and put in Mace.
wine

weyne and applyed to the Tetes taketh away the payne therof and of the kyndels also.

Dyosco.

Goates Dounge minglid with beyniger and bzanne and applied for a plaster, losith wounderfully al swellinge of the brestes.

Conk.

Mes made of a dogges head sparlyd vpon y^e holownes of the breste, that is ingenderyd of a kankar killet and bzekith away al filthe therof: Coluer dounge wyth hony and wax is muche worthe and of greate efficacy hereto.

Knot grasse beinge carped aboute the person, taketh away the swelling of Tetes incontinent.

The greace oz fat of a Hedghogge anoynted vpon the Pappes, sleithe the milke therein by openyng of y^e pores and losyng therof.

Houfe turdes anoynted vpon the brestes wyth water losyth the hardnes, payne and swelling therof.

Byrmstone

Brimstone stampte wyth wyne &
plasterid ouer the Tetes, bryketh y^e Har-
hardnes of the same.

The Shells of partrigis egges stäpt
and minglid wyth wax and Tarra,
Sigillata do heale the tetes bein-
gedy to fall of wyth ache.

Agaynst the paynes in chylde
byrth.

The Causes.

The fayntnesse, or grosse fatnes,
or weakenesse of the woman, or the
innaturall comynge furthe of the
chylde.

The Signes be knowen by
womans tellynge,

Remedies.

Cap. li.

Agaynst daungerous chylde bryth,
many say that the scra-
pinges of Dates stones giue wyth
wyne, doth wonderfull ye ease womē
of ther traualynges in child byrth.

Dippe a linnen clothe in the ioyce
of

of none Herse oz of Coman persy,
and put the same into the mouth of
the matrix, and it shal cause y^e dead
chylde's delyuerance and the after
burdens also, and the same beinge
dronke in any kynde of drinke clen
syth the matrix and the childe of all
grosse humors.

Oke ferne stampyt and plastyrd
vpon the feete of the traualing wo
man, causeth the childe by the ether
a lyue oz dead.

Rulena. If a woman drinke mayden heare
in wine, it causeth spedye delyuerance

Peter, Lu. Item drinke made of Castoreum
is very good in suche causes.

Also if the priuityes of a woman
be anoynted with y^e ashes of an as
ses house, it is a very good and easy
remedy.

Also geue vnto a woman in thys
case an other womans mylke to drynk
it causeth spedye delyuerance.

Galen. Stampe Ueruen, and giue it to a
traua

trauaſyng woman to dꝛyncke with
water, it cauſeth delyuerance alſo.

Item myꝛhe geuen to dꝛynke in
warne wine, the quantytie of a big
nut, cauſeth delyuerance of y^e childe
eyther quicke oz deade.

Dragance bound to the pꝛuities
of a woman in laboꝝ, cauſeth her to
be delyuered incontinent, but there
muſt hede be taken, that it be quick
ly remouyd, leaſt it dꝛawe foꝛthe the
matrix wyth all.

Sethe Mugwozt in water & plaſ
ter it hote vpoⁿ the nauyl & thighes Rogerius
of a woman laboryng wyth child, it
cauſeth both child byꝛth and y^e after
burden alſo, if it tary longe there,
it wil cauſe y^e matrix to folow vpoⁿ.

The toyce of Leakes hath a migh
ty operation in thys caſe, if it be dꝛō
ke wyth warme water,

The toyce of Figges oz pouder
of Dytayne, gyuen to a woman
that

that laborynge in chylde hath the Ague, with water, yf she haue not the Ague, wyth wine, it causeth y dead chylde in hyr wombe to issue forth the A horse turde dronke and suffumy gated causeth Delyuerance, as well of the secondines as of the chylde.

Pyre

Item take ppony sede, when it is blacke, stampe it and blend it wyth oyle, and anoynt the loynes, and pryntes of a woman traualinge with chylde, it maketh Delyuerance of the chylde in hyr wombe without paine.

A suffumigacion made of the hoznes and houfes, of Goates mooueth myghtily the matrix to Delyuerance.

Doctor. Take of Betony sodden w water and hony. 3. l. it hasteneth the Delyuerance, and delyueryth y laborynge woman out of her daunger, but in any case beware that there be no peryles in the house wherin the woman traualeth for they are very hurtfull and

and do not suffre the matrice easly to open.

If the woman cannot easly be ryd of the after burded, take bozage and leke blades, and the iotce of parslly rotes, giue the same wyth oyle & it shalbe delyuered incontinent.

The leaues of Juniper, dronke with water and hony, causeth the delyuerance of the child and of the secondynnes, and after burden. Constan.

Dyssolue a swalowes nest wyth water, strayne it, and drinke, it causeth the byrth of the childe to be verye easy.

The paynes after child
byrthe.

The Causes.

Colde takyn in the betrynge of the child, wyth dyuers other.

The sygnes be manifest.

Remedies.

Capit. lii.

A. i.

For

For þe payne, after child byrthe,
take y polkes of egges mightys
ly sodden in water, breke the to
peces & mingle the with suet and the
ioyce of Mugworste, and Cumyn,
and make a plaster therof.

Sethe onyons in water and after
stampe them wyth oyle and Cumin
& polkes of egges, it is verpe good,
applied in like forme as the other.

Sethe in wyne or water, the ro
tes of maryshe mallowe, and wal
worste, and stampe them wel, & min
gle them with Comon oyle warme,
and make a plaster.

Disco.

Let Baye berryes, beunge betē to
pouder, be put vpon hote Coles, &
let the woman receyue vp the fume
therof, closelye, it helpith muche the
payne of the matrix, and conception
and wasteth the superfluyties of
the Matrix, also it causeth dely
uerance.

For

¶ For the Goute.

¶ The Causes.

¶ Muche surfettinge and dronkenesse, to much accompaninge wth women, imoderat exercice, long staydyng, and such lyke.

¶ The Signes.

¶ Greate paynes and swellng in the ioyntes chysse in spyrngtyme, and heruest.

¶ Remedies.

Capit. liii

The ioynte sicknes is thus deu^{id}id, into sciatica, whiche is in þe huckle bone. Podagra, þe gout of the legges and feete, and Chiragra, the gout of the fingers, & Arthritica which is in euery other parte of the body.

¶ Cowne cresses stamp^t & made in a plaster wth suete, taketh away the ioynte sycknes longe hanging vpon a man afoze, yf it be vsp^d.

¶ Asphaltum made in a plaster wth wtholles,

Q. ii.

salt

Salte Peter healeth the ioynt sickness
and the goute.

Isac

Water of the decoction of Rape,
throughe the working therof, helith
the payne of the ioynte sycknes, &
goute of his owne property.

Diosco

Cost oz Detin plasterid vpon the
goute, and disese called sciatica, hea-
lyth the same, by drawynge out the
humors from the bottom: and after
the same sort, it is good for them, who
haue the palsy, and ioynte sycknes.
The roote of a holyhoke oz marish
mallow, stampd and myxt wth y^e
grease of an old hogge, healith the
goute within thre dayes.

Playntayne leaues plasteryd wth
freih greace, is a good remedye to
take away the payne and swelling
of the goutte. The seede therof also
bled in a plaster, is a great helpe a-
gains the gote.

Water.

The leaues of Cresses myxt with
branne and vinerger, and emplaster
red

eyd vpon y grese ar, of much effect

Take musterd sede, a litle bread
dry fygges, hony and as much vpon
neger as you wyll, put them all to
gether, and bind it to the grese.

Take the fleſhe of a fat Catte the Gilbert.
greace of a Gole, of a grape, and of
a Fox, & the mary of a Hartes horne
Ruy, Sage, Rue, Wyrgins Ware,
Frankensence, the yolkes of roſtyd
egges, Snaples, put them all in an
earthen pot that hath a hole made
in the botome for the nones, and let
it be close aboue wyth past that no
ayze may illewe forth at all, and put
vnder the same pot, another whole
pot & close the together and put the
nethermost in ground, & as it were
burye it in earthe, and compass it
about wyth fyze aboue, & ther wyll
Distill a wonderfull good oyntment
out of the vpper moost pot whyche
wylbe good for the cold gout.

Agaynst the cold and swelling

Q.iii.

gout

Goute, take stale grese, and the whi-
tes of eggcs, beate them together a
good while & mingle together bym
stone, the rote of red Dockes quicke
silver without any fier, vse the same
plastered vpon some lether, early &
late, let it be renued, it shall cause it
to yche greatly, but yet Doubte no
thyng of it, for it wyl heale thee.

Also thys plaster folowinge hath
ben proued of thys Gylbert & is an
wonderfull inuencion. Take of the
bare earthe of Emetes. 3 iiii. of bar-
ly branne. 3 i. of Rose, 3 a halfe, of
bene floure. 3 a half, malowes mā
drage ana. 3 vi. sethe the malowes
and mandrage in thre pound of wa-
ter vnto halfe, and make therwyth
the other medycines beaten to pou-
der in a mortare, and myngle ther-
wyth Wax and yolkes of eggcs, of
Saffron. 3 iiii. kneade them all well
together, & it shall nede none other
plaster or medicine,

An

An other plaster whych is to be
vſed when the greſe is moost behe-
ment, Take of hont combe. ʒ i. and
of the mylke of Barlye ſtepen in
Roſe water and Rayne water ming-
lid together. ʒ i. and a halfe, mingle
thē together in a mortare, and bly-
ende them well wyth the whyte of
an egge, make a cerupe, and applye
it, is very good.

Item ſethe ſyre Backes, oz Kere
myſy in Rayne water, & afterwarde
ſtepe it, and put therto of oyle of
Roſes, and bowes of wyllowes, &
ſethe them vnto the conſumpeyon
of the Oyle, it is much worth both
in a hote and cold cauſe, for it hathe
an vnknoſen vertue.

Shyp Pytche, and ſalt Ammoniac
make myrte together, is a ſyngul-
lar helpe for them whych haue the
Crampe, Dioſcor.

Item Betony ſtampte and plas-
tered

Q.iiii.

stered vpon the grefe of the Goute,
easeth the same, and the decoctyon
therof being dronke doth the same
soner.

Take oyle of Henbane anoynted
vpon the grefe of the gout taketh
away the payne.

Item a bathe made of the decoc-
tio of flewort taketh away al goutes

Tyme stampt wyth the whyte of
an egge and applied for a plaster is
a good and helthful medicine for
Ioynte sycknes, and especyallye the
sciatica.

Take Bay berys and the leaues
of Rue, Tyme, Urganne, Pennyrt,
al, old sope, myngle them together
and frye them and apply them vpon
the hote gout, wyth towe, the place
beinge fyrst anoynted wth Honye, it
taketh away the gout and al other
grefes.

This is a p^{re}ciouse o^{yn}tment a
gaynst al gote and ioynte sycknes,
take

take the thre sortes of Snayles ga-
thered in Maye, and put them in a
frying panne, vse it for an oyntmēt

Thys folowynge is approued re-
medye, in all cases, wythout purga-
cion, anoynt the place wyth y^e ioyce
of Galpngale and of artychokes, or
lay a sponge vpon the grese dipte
in warme wyne of the decoction of
comin, it wyl draw out the hurtful
humozes, it hath ben prouyd.

Hartes Dounge discomperd wth war^m wyne,
me wine, and plastered, heleth vtter-
ly those y^e haue the sciatica, though
they be past hope.

Anoyntment made of hartes hozne
is good for the same disease also.

This is a most assurid oyntmente
agaynst al old goutes and ioyntes
sicknes & agaynst the pallsye. Take
For flesh and sethe it in good wyne
tyll it faule from the bones, after-
ward stampe the fleshe myghtylye,
beinge hote and wrynge out y^e ioyce
ther

Gilbert

therof and sethe the same soyce tyll
it be as thicke as an ointment, after
warde put a lytle red wax ther vnto
and litle of powder of Masticke of
Castoreum bdelit, myrre Bayberis
a quantitie of euforbium and a litle
of muske, and let them be incorpora
tyd all together as an ointment.

Another most certayne approuyd
oyntment. Take abygge roote of
Byponye, & make it hollow and put
into the hole bones therof y^e soyce of
Hellebor, Calamint. Tyne, or Rue,
vnto two hollow partes and let the
thyrde parte remayne emptye, and
put the powders therein mencyned,
in the forme ointment. Pyretory
the roote of Gétian, and hermodac
tles, and put therto Petroleum or
sune olde oyle and waxe, and let
it be stopped with Dotters claye or
paste, and let it be put in the embres
there let it boyle a good whyle and
after

afterwarde stampe it, and wyngge
out the ioyce, vse it for anoyntmen.

Another oyntment of efficacye,
thervnto, take the ioyce of a wylde
Cucumner rote, grene Grapes, par
rittope, the leaues and berpes of Fi
uue, Juniper berps, eusorblum, Ca
storeū, the fat of a Gripe, of a Gole,
of a Heron, of a Fox, and of a bere
then take a fat Cat and pull of the
skynne, and fyll hyz wyth all these
forsayd thinges, and let it rost well
vpon o spit agaynst the fyre, and let
the Dripping that cometh of her be
kepte and resoluē a lytle wax ther
in, and annoynte the grese therew
wyth.

Item kyl a whelpē of .xxx. dayes
olde and anoynt the paynesful grese,
wyth the bloud of the sayd welpe,
it is very good.

Item sethe the fleshe of the sayd
whelpē in wyne, wyth Rue Betany
Fenz

Penigreke, Egrymony and Sage,
afterward stampe them al together
and put to a litle mary of a Hartes
bone, & a fewe ashes sethe it in man-
ner of anoyntment, and anoynte the
place, it is very good.

In a great and extreme payne of
the ioynt sycknes, take a whelp of
the age foresayd and rost hym, and
cut him in the middes alongyst the
backe, and applye it hote, it is very
good, and much woꝛthe.

Const.

Item leth Rue and Sage, in oyle
together and beinge hote stamped,
apply it to the grefe, it wyl alay the
payne incontinet.

Constan.

Boyle the ioyce of Henbane in y
greace of hogge, and put ther vnto
a litle wax and anoint the grefe ther
with: & herbe it self also sod in wine
and bound vnto the grefe appesith
it immediatly.

A plaster made of the rote of wals
woꝛt and Hermodactiles, stampe
wyth

wyth Hogges grese, and bound vnto
to the cold gout, helpeth the same.

A plaster made of Ore, and Hogges
dounge sodden in veniger, and
Rauens grese, cattles grese, or Hea-
rons grese, is very good against an
immoderate payn. Make to pouder
3 l. of Opiū minglid wyth Saffrō
and yolkes of Egges, and oyle of
Rosys thys myghtylve asswagithe
and restraneth the matter,

Item take Emetes and the egges
of them, and a litle of y^e earth wher
in they dyd abide and comon salte,
mengle them wth the grese of an olde
Hogge, and beinge put betwyne a
clothe of linnen applye it vnto the
gese.

Wisselto boylid in water and the
gese beinge bathid wyth the sayde
water hath great helpe therby.

Item ashes of burnt Tyne myn-
gled wth the whyte of an egge & plas-
terid vpon the place, breketh gout
and

and draweth out the hurtfulnes.

A bathe wherein emetes and there egges beinge stampte haue ben sod den dothe qupckly heale an old and almost incurable ioynt syknes.

Armen,

Gotes Dounge takith away the hardenes & swellng of y ioyntes.

Grene Rue plasterid wyth Salt and Hony, taketh away the payne.

Thys confection is most proper, and certayne medycine for those that haue the ioynte syknes.

Constan.

Take of Sauayne. 3 ii. of Pesser, of Iuy, and Rue, leaues, Ana. 3 vi. of Germander. 3 ii. gyue the sam to the pacyent wyth wyne.

Item boyle Bules pyssle wyth war, oyle, and litarge, make a plaster therof and it wyll remedye.

If the grefe be myrte wyth swelling, take of beanes, 3 iii. v. yolkes of Egges, blende them together, and plaster them vpon the grefe.

Item

Item Baye leaues sodde in wa-
ter, and myrte wyth water of Bur-
seland. yf the grese be washed there
wyth, it muche helpythe.

Take of Lyons grese. ii. pounde
of Wax, a pound, of Masticke, oyle
3 iiii. it vtterly taketh away al grese
of the soynres.

Item anoyntement of a Catte
helpthe the paypente in one daye, yf
it be made after thys fashyon, it is
very good.

Take a fat flayde Catte hyr bo-
nes beinge pullyd from the fleshe,
stampe it myghelye, and put it in
the belly of a fat Gole, and put salte
grese ther vnto wyth Peper, a mu-
sterdse, of Dragons, of Bellysto-
rpe, of wormewode, Garlick and
beires suet. Ana. 3. i. of wax. 3 ii. rost
it, and kepe the drippynge.

Mynge the ashes of Colewortes, Galen
burnt with freshe hogges grese an-
oynte the Soule there wyth, it will
hele

heale it in thre dayes.

The dounge of a stozke mixt with hogges grece, helith alonge contynyd Goute.

Temper persly and oyle of Rosys wyth womans mylke, and anoynte the grese therwyth.

Gabrie

This potion folowinge, is wonderful good for the goute and toynt sicknes, take of hermodactill. 3 iiii. of Cummin and Ginger, ana. 3 i. geue therof at once vnto y^e paciēt, 3 ii.

Hermodactil made in a plaster wth bentiger, is very good.

Deper plasterid vpon the grese warmeth the Joyntes and sinowes so that there is no medicine like vnto it.

Galen. 23

Phlebothomy or the cuttyng of a bayne next the grettest ioynt, is very good.

The rote of wild Mallowe staped with stale grese, and plasterd helith the goute in thre dayes.

Take

Take of Amonfacke and pitche Dioscor.
lyke quantytie, mingle it and make
it in a plaster it is a singular mede-
cyne for the goutte.

Oyle sod in water & honye plaster-
ed with cokle (after that the parties
hath bathed the grese with water)
healith the disease.

Take a good Deale of wormes
made of the rootes of Malworthe, of
whete branne, of Dunge and salt, let
them sethe together in vyneger till
the Vineger be consumed, afterwarde
stampe it and applye it hote.

Rattes turdes stampe and ming-
led wyth olde grese losyth all swell-
ynges of a cold cause.

Item coluer Dounge sodden in
wyne, till the wyne be consumyd &
plastered, helith the goutte.

Take halfe a pound of Wax, of
oyle olyue. v. pound, of good wyne
a pound, let them sethe together til
the wyne be consumed, afterwarde

R. i.

mingle

minge thereto. & if, of Euphorbium
made to powder, make an oynment
therof it hath bē prouid in the gout
and ioynte sycknes.

Take a draine of the iolce of popler
rind, drinke it, for it is very good.

Sethe a deade Welſyll tyll the
fleſhe faule from the bones, ſtrayne
it wyth oyle, and minge waxe ther
vnto and anoynte the ioynte grefe
therwyth, and the great ſwyne Bo
kes, it mightly healeth all corrup
cion of the ſiuowes and Joyntes,

Sethe nettels that growe in hote
and drye ground in lye made of the
aſhes of a Vine, and wyth the ſame
lye beinge hote waſhe the grefe and
plaſter the nettels vpon it, it is ve
ry good in all aches of the gout

Sethe ſalte and ſyfted whete
branne, hony, and red wyne tyl they
be thicke, and ſo applie it vnto the
grefe.

Be ſure of this one thinge that

in

In some cause medicines \bar{p} are made
(except they be purging, or breking
or at the lest except some sufficiente
euacuacio of \bar{p} matter gobef ore) do
not gretli helpe, therfore let the hote
humour be purged wyth an electu
ary made of the ioyce of rosys.

Let those patientes be wel ordred
and warely and let the matter be by
lytle, and lytle purged, that the nois
tyshynge vertue be not dystroyed,
for in Billes many thynges are re
ceyued that drawe wyth vyolence,
as euphorbium, harmodactill, Col
loquitida, Turbith, scamonye, whiche
all are as it were popson, & ther
fore vndiscretly mynystrred causeth
fayntnesse throughte the debilitie of
vitall sperites, in that nature can
not with stand the matter, and such
thynges are neuer mynystrred ex
cept they haue stonde setteled a
good whyle after commixtyon, and
B.ii. full

full ordryng, so that the strengthe &
violent operacion of them is myn-
ished, by longe taryauce, and set-
linge. And yet is not theyr whole
vertue distroyd, but theyr operacio
is better and helthfuller.

Conston.

Gilbert.

Item wyldc myntes that growe in
holes, made in an oynment delyue-
rithe him v̄ hath the Sciatica, and
goute of his grese, by heating & dra-
winge furthe the matter.

¶ If the grese be two out ragyous
take of Opium. 3 i. of Saffron. 3
iii. mingle them wpyth. iiii. yolkes of
Egges, oz. v. and plaster the same
vpon the grese, for it inpyghtly al-
swagithe the paynes and restray-
neth the corruptyon

Item Gotes dounge sodden with
cattes grese, oz the fat of a rauen, oz
bulture, is much worth in this case.

The dounge of a stozke mixte w
hogges suet, is very good also.

Above and moze force then all
thinges

thynges els is to kepe the belly low
se at al tymes.

The ioyce of sallowe or willowe
rote myrt with oyle of rosys is wou
derful good for the goutte. Saler,

Agaynst the chopping or
ruptures.

The Causes.

Muche goynge in cold wyndes
and drynesse.

The signes nede no declaracyō

Remedies.

Capi. liiii.

Hemlocke leaues stampte and
dzyed & so made in a plaster.
heale al ruptures or choppin
ges within. ix. or. x. dayes.

Englishe Galangale healeth the
choppynge, & depe woundes.

Lpuerworthe stampte and dronke
wyth wyne, euery day is helthfull &
good.

Yong Hares dressed & orderyd w
hony in maner of pylles, and so my

R. iii.

ristro

natrid, do close vp and make hole
choppes and ruptures,

Item hartes dounge myght wyth
Hony and geuen often vnto the pa-
cyent to drynke, in the bignes of a
beane closeth vp the ruptures migh-
tilye,

Let the breade of a gote be sodde
heare and al. v. in water of a gourd,
and eate the meate therof, or drinke
the water, it maketh all the inward
partes of a man hole and sounde,

Of the the Age w called ephimera
whiche endureth but one
daye.

The Causes

The vital spirites in a wonder-
full vnnaturall heate wythout pu-
trefactyon, which cometh of muche
watching, sadnesse, angre, honger, or
drunkenesse.

The Sygnes,

Great heate in the body with a fe-
uer ending in a sweate or vapour.

Remedy

Remedies.

Capt. lv.

First make a syrupe of the decoction of saunders, and the floures of water Lylies, then let the patient auoyde and eschewe all thynges that burne the hart, and al that are grosse and hote, and if the vital spirites be inflamid chefly aboue al thynges bringe the pacient in a soft slepe, and let hym smell to Camfore wyth rose water, and violettes and suche lyke, and mynyster thynges that cause coldnes and comfort the harte, as Margarites, and Sanders, and the scrapyng of Iuorpe, or let hym be anoyntyd wyth oyle of Ros sis and Renufar, vpon the brest and plasture thereon cold thynges tempered wyth Uenyger, and it is veri good against the heate: if y natural spiritts be inflamid. take cold sirops

R. iiii.

and

and electuaries that cause coldnes
as are suger, Rosys, and Violettes
and plaster the rosys and saunders
vpon the lyuer, but if it be of a cold
cause beware of letting of bloud, to
ingender moze cold therby & specy-
ally if it be with a reume.

Give vnto the pacyent Rose wa-
ter newlye made myxt with Suges
oz violettes, and let hym smel to ba-
syl, yet let him not smel to other swe-
te sauiours, yf be hote, and in a hote
reumatike cause, let him vse a cold
foimentation and oynment, but che-
felye if it cume of ouermuche labor,
oz copulation oz heate of the ayre
and suche lyke, let the holt bones of
the hâdes and the soules of the fete
be anoyntid with oyle of Violetes
rosys womans mylke, also anoynte
the backe bone, the forehead and tē-
ples wyth oyle of rosys, Populion,
womans mylke that gyueth a wo-
man chylde sucke, and let hys meate
and

and drynke be of lyght begetyon,
and colde, but if it be of ouer muche
laboz, or of ouer muche emptines he
must be nouryshe with the resūpti
ues and confortatyues, yf he cānot
swete, this wyl heate hym inconty
nent and minister occasion vnto the
patient to swete.

Let the leaues of Sallowe tre &
Holphoke, Violettes and costs, and
suche lyke boyle together in water,
wherin put a great clothe, & let the
patient be wrapped in the same be
ing warme and coueryd therwyt
till he swete, and afterward let him
washe his feete armes legges in the
same decoction.

Item the ioyce of Cucumers w
oyle of rosys anoyntid bpō the pnt, Dyeste.
lys, and vpon the harte, allwagethe
the heate of the ague.

Platartus had a certayne patient
destytute of strengthe, and put hym
in a bathe of water, wherein sodden
egges

Egges were resoluid, and after the
bathynge he departyd stronge.

Put a grene Gourde in paste,
and bake it in an Ouen, and after
wyng out the ioyce and put it in
to a pot and seeth therein Hensflethe
or of some other byrde (fyrste well
washte with wyne and salt) and a
fewe graynes of whete and Barlye
Lycorice, gume of Arabike, Dragōs
Rosys, floures of water Lylles, fls
worste, Almondes, of the gume of p
Almound tree, Basil, Reasens, my
cabolangs. Sebesten seide, the sedes
of a gourd, Mellon and Cucumer,
being al clene drest put thē in a pot
well closyd wyth clape, and let thē
boyle tyl the thyrde part be washyd
afterwarde stayne it, and put suger
into the strayner, & make a Syrupe
therof and giue it vnto the pacient,
it restorcth very wel, & temperately
colythe and helthfullye comfortithe
fayntinge persons.

De

¶ Of a continuall Agew,

¶ The Causes.

**¶ Abundance of putrefred humors
contempned within the vaines.**

The Sygnes.

**¶ Continuall heate and paynes
vnto the ende of the feuer.**

Remedies.

Capi. lvi.

To mytigate the ouer much heate in a continuall Agew, sethe Colewort leaues with oyle of Rosys, and plaster it vpon the stomake.

The same thyng may be done of willow leaues, Horel and flewort

A certayne curious practicionar shewed me for a certaynte, y^e Hympennell dronke wyth warme water taketh away the continuall feuer.

Put the sede of fleworthe hole in water all a nyghte, then let it be strayned and put therto Sugar, & gyue it vnto the pacient it colethe,
and

and intollerable heate of Charpe Agewes.

Syrup of nenufar dothe mighty
ly heale Charpe Agewes.

Galen.

Item yf the Agewe be not verpe
Charpe, let the pacient drynke colde
wyne myxt wyth water, it openyeth
the stoppynges wythin, & bringeth
furth corruptyd throughe the byrn
and conforteth weake members.

Diosco, sayeth that yf the patient
drynke a great deale of colde water
the intollerable heate wylbe extyn
guyshed therby.

In this cause apples that are cal
lyd bytter swetes are very good.

C Of the tertian Feuet.

C The Causes.

C Much chollericke humors putre
fyenge in the sensible partes of the
bodye.

C The Sygnes.

C To haue a fyt euery other day
and not to endure aboue. xii. hours.

C Remedies.

Remedies:

Capl. lvi.

If it be the right Tertian, giue bra
to the patient to drynke, the ioye
ce of Dendelyon before coming
of the fit. iiii. or. v. times and the a-
gew shall go from hym thys as-
sure of.

The matter being digestyd cause
thy self to be let bloud in the fourth
or fyfth houres before the coming of
the fit and yf it so be ther go before
any tokens of digestiō, he shal haue
the Agewe no more.

The matter beinge digestid make a
plaster vpon the pulses of the arins
of the lesser nettel that groweth in a
bery drye and warme place stampte
with much salt, for shortly after the
fever shall cease.

Whingle Rady the roote beinge
stampd, with wheate branne, and
make a plaster apply it betwene the
paupl and the share, that the matter
being

beinge fyrst digested he shoulde not
perceue the payne and wringinges
thys remedye hath ben prouyd a
gaynst al kynde of Tertian feuers.

Dioscor.

The ioyce of Ribwort geue before
the fyr do com, takith away y^e same
Of the same operacion are.iii. plan
tayu rotes stampd and dronke with
water before the fyr come.

Thre graynes of Corvander put
in a rere egge and geuen to the pa
cyent to sup of after the.iii.oz. iiii.
fyr wyl delyuer hym of the Agew.

The ioyce of slower grapes bld.ii
dayes in the mornynge, taketh away
the Tertian feuer.

To take away al terttā feuers, take
mellilot. Cellydone, whyte & blacke
Pepper, netels, and salte Peter wel
bound vnto the pulsis of the armes
this was tryed by a practionar.

The ioyce of pympernell dronke
as the fit comith doth bitterli take it
away,

Of

Of the same operation is cythory,
the same thyng workyng the toyce
of Parcellpe dronke after the same
fashyon.

Item stampet Meruen leaues and
iii. rotes therof dissoluyd in water,
take it befoze the fyt come, & it wyl
dryue it away.

Take vyne leaues and put them *Dyasco.*
in wyne, & giue the same wyne, ii. or
iii. tymes to drynke, & it wyl rid him
of the tertian or quartan feuer.

Rewponticke is a syngular reme-
dy agaynst feuers.

Take. iiii. slippes. of. iiii. leuyd grase
stampe it and put the ioice in water
and drynke the same water, it is ver-
y good for the feuer.

Take Rye branne, the toyce of *Peter, Lij.*
Meruen, Syngrene, Nettelles and
Plantayne, myngle them to gether
with iiii. Egges and plaster it ouer
the belly befoze the comynge of the
fyt.

The

The topce of mollen put into the
nostrils of the patient in the com-
mynge of the fit, taketh away the
dyscase.

Gabrie

The powder of Chryſtall gyuen in
Doyne and Wendelyon, before the
commynge of the Agewe, takith a-
way the fit therof.

The powder of Chryſtall gyuen
to drinke to a nurse, taketh away y^e
Agewe from the childre that she ge-
ueth sucke vnto.

Item the lyquor that cometh fro
the sodden lyghtes of a Rāme, hea-
lyth the tertian feuer, and y^e disease
of the raynes.

Garlyke bound to the outwarde
membres of a man, taketh away the
quodryan and tertian feuer, but it
must be applyed as I vnderstande
before the fit come, for by that mea-
nes the matter is drawen to the ex-
tremities, that is to saye to the han-
des & fete so that the principall mē-
bers

bers are holpen.

Of the Quotidian Feuer.

The causes.

Butrefyed Regime, dyspnen by nature to all the sensible partes of the body.

The Sygnes.

To haue a fyr every day about xviii. houtes longe.

Remedies. Capit. lviij.

Yf thou wilt spedylve heale the Quotidian Feuer, take these ap-^{Water.}
proued medicines, geue to the
patiēt, ʒ ii. of Betonpe. ʒ i. of Blanz
tayne, wyth the strayinge of them,
before the comynge of the fyr, and
the pacyente shalbe hole therby.
Geue vnto the patient thys syrupe,
take the leaues of Betonpe, the ro-
tes of Berly, of Fenell, of Filipens-
dula, of Mayden heare, of Hartes
tounge, of the middell rinde of an el-
der, Ana, ʒ i. of Agarycke. ʒ i. of
oke ferne. ʒ ii. of wylde Tyne. ʒ i.

S. l.

and

and much hony as discrecyon wyll
geue to be sufficient, it is of much
and great efficacy.

Item stampe crummes of bread
and Gall, of each lyke quantytye,
myngle it wyth a soft rosted egge,
& oyle of Bayes, or oyle of Ciprisse
and wete a clothe therin, and apply
it ouer the stomake & bellye, it hath
ben proued to be very good.

Prouoke vomyt vnto the paycent
wth an electuary of cassia, and a litle
Cinamound wyth the decoctyon of
wild cucumner rote: & radyshe rote
& vineger made in a sirupe wyth ho
nye, is very good.

Take the rote of Galingale, and
the sedes of Radyshe, and the sede of
Drenche, the rote of blacke helleboz
and as much Honye and Wyneger
as shalbe thoughte sufficient, min
gle them together and let them seth
to halfe, and let the paycent drynke
therof.

therof. ii. hours before the fyr coeth;
and after ward let hym eat nothig
in fyue houres oz at least in a good
space after.

Item geue vnto the patiente be
foze the fyr come vpon two pennye
weightes of bay beris made to pou
der wyth a soft Egge. oz pulis & w
out doubt the pacient shalbe made
hole.

Mustard eaten before the cominge Macer.
of the fyr, expellith y cold & feuers
y come by course, as in Quotidians
and Quartaynes.

Item Slope geuen wyth water &
hony, purgeth almy humors.

After purgacyon of the hole bodye
apply vnto the baynes of both the
Armes, thys plaster folowynge.

Take foure leaues of Nettelles, of Galen
Hozel, & of Sengrene Ana. m. i. of
Cobwebes. 3 ii. as muche Comon
Salte as shalbe thought suffycy
ent stampe them all together, and

S. ii.

make

make a plaster.

One saythe in his boke of practyses, that he hath helid manye of the Quotidian Fever, with the middel rynd of an elder, giuen with warme watter, or with the rind of a nut tre giuē after the same maner, & with .ix. graines of lesse spurge or of pyony. but these thinges ar to be ministrid vnto stronge men and laboriouse.

Peter

Giue vnto the pacyente, womans mylke, y gyueth aman chylde sucke, wyth water, eyther before the fyt or in the fyt, it shall so heale hym.

Take .ix. rotes of waulwort, of y bignes of a mans fynger, cut them in peces and stampe them & strayne them wyth Ale or w whyte wyne, & giue therof vnto the pacyent before the hour of his fit, and let hym not slepe in any case.

The lyuer of a Hare dried and giuen to drynke wyth water, takethe away the Fever.

Take

Take of agarycke. ʒ. i. giue it vnto
to the pacient to drinke wyth wine
and honny, it taketh away al feuers
Quotidian, tertian, and quartan
nes, throught purginge limpy & cor-
ruptiue humors,

Take wyne and myngle it wyth **Estula.**
Asses bloud, drinke the same, for it
healeth the Quotidian Feuer.

Of a quartayne feuer.

The Causes.

Melancholy putrefyed, hauing
recourse to diuersi partes of man,

The Sygnes.

To haue two good dayes, and
the thyrde a soze fyt.

Remedies.

Capi. lix.

To take away the Quartayne
Agewe, giue vnto the patiente
thre or foure pilles as folowe, take
of opium, of brimstone, myrhe Aga-
ricke, Rue leaues, cassia fistula, A-
ana. ʒ. i. mingle them wyth the ioyce
S. iii. of

of Worme woode, and make pylls
in the bignis of a beane, gyue vnto
the pacyent befoze the fyr do come
on hym.

Item Trochiskes are of certayn
prouyd, where wyth manye haue
ben healed of the Agewe at once
Drynckynge, but they ar best in quo
tydyan feuers. Take of Rue, of a
lū, Myzhe, Optū, ana. ʒ. & a half of
safron. ʒ ii. cassia fistula. ʒ ii. of quicke
ke Byrmstone. ʒ ii. of Penbane, ʒ
vi. make Trochiskes and gyue the
wyth water.

Also Seres fleshe eaten healethe
the Quartayne feuer.

Cicau Item stronge wine wherin Eggs
monye hath ben sodden, healeth the
Quartayne feuer.

Make a hole in a beane, and put
therinto the smale stynkynge wor
mes that brede in paper or wod cal
led Cunicus, they take awai y feuer

Item cynkfoyle stampte wyth a
lytle

lytle Pepper and dronke befoze þe fit
coine, is good agaynst þe quartayne.

The ioyce of Bollen dronke be-
foze the fyr, sleeth the same.

Item yarrow giuen to drinke be-
foze the fyr cometh wyth wyne, tak-
keth away the Quartayne.

Item the ioyce of Camomill be-
inge dronke befoze the fyr, takyth a-
way the feuer.

Take Alla fetida, Rue leaues, pe-
per ana. 3 ii. mingle them wyth ho-
nye, glue them vnto the pacient, ii.
houres befoze the commynge of the
fyr as bygge as a Chest nut, it hath
ben prouyd.

A swallowes donge dronke taketh
away the feuer Quartayne.

The ioyce of hoxle house dronke &
hlyd. x. dayes taketh a waye bothe
the Tertian and quartayne feuer.

The ioyce of mugworste myxt with
orle & gyue vnto the paciēt warme

S.iiii.

iii.

iii. dayes, taketh away the feuer.
Take of Dragons bloud and wild
Cyne, of eche in lyke quantitie, as
muche as Shall suffice, sethe them in
water til it be thicke, and afterwaro
minge, ther vnto of the stone called
Lazulus. 3 ii. geue vnto the patient
therof the space of. iii. dayes one 3, a
day, the fyrst day it taketh away the
rigorousnes, the seconde the fyr, the
thyr day it healeth al together per
fitly, this same hath ben prouyd.

Item Bryony stampd and plaste
ryd vnto the pulses of the temples
& armes before the fyr come, taketh
away the quartayne Agewe.

Circan

Item Allafetida sodden in wyne,
put it in a holowe rote of soubread
and put therinto suger, giue it vnto
the patient before the fit (& a purga
cion ministred before it), it helith.

Geue vnto the patient to drinke
before his fit the sedes of Menbane,
Handage, ana, 3 ii. Allafetida. 3 i.
and

and a half, and it wyll heale hym.

Let the pacient fast al a hole daye befoze his fit come on hym, and let hym watche all the nyght after, in the morning rost him a Partriche, and let him eate therof, & let hym drinke good wyne & stronge, & let him eate no other thyng al the daye, and afterward, let hym slepe hys fyll.

This same also is namyd to be a helthfull medycine, Azarabacca, if it be freshe gathered, stampe it, & seth it a litle while in wyne, & let the wyne be geuen vnto the paciēt. ii. houers befoze his fyt, yf the matter lye in the stomake, it causeth vometyng, if othet wher it wastyth it.

The matter beinge digestyd giue vnto the pacient befoze hys fyt a litle oyle of Fenoper, (a purgaciō presupposid) it is of much strength in the Quartayne Agewe.

Giue vnto the pacient, iiii. graynes of Juy gume,

Take

Take the rote of sperage let them
seth a good while in water, and giue
therof vnto the patient that hath a
feuer quartayne, vii. days, and the
is a wonderfull helpe therin.

The ioyce of rybwozte, dzonke w
warne water and hony, two hours
befoze hys fit come vpon hym, tak
keth away the quattayne agewe.

Of y same operacion are, iiii. rotes
of plātayne stāpt & dzōke w water

Spill a henne y is but a yere old w
persly and Basyll, as much as shal
be thought sufficient, & put into her
al the hole substāce of a rawe egge
beside the shell, and salt sufficiente
and put hyz in past, and bake it vp
on the herthe vnder some vessel &
giue vnto the patient one part ther
of one daye, and so muche another
daye, & let him eate no other thynge.
it is good also for the tertiā & quati
diā feuer, it prouoketh vyne & diste
stith y matter & takith away y feuer

The

The bloud of an Aſſe anoyntyd **Contra.**
ouer þe backe bone while it is freſhe
and warme, takith away the quar-
tayne Age we.

Wyne of the decoctyon of the rote
of Genſtan is good, for let the pacy-
ent drinke therof, and it ſhall take þe
Feuer away.

Take holworthe & hendonge and
ſtampe them together, diſtemper the
wyth whyte wyne ſtrayne it, & giue
it vnto the patient befoze the com-
myng of hyſ fyr.

Certayne practionars ſay that tur-
mentil dronke befoze the fyr loſyth
the Quartayne.

Put a ſkorpiõ in oyle, & let the ſo-
les of the fete & palmes of þe hãd be
anoyntid therwith & the forhed and
backe bone befoze þe fyr comith, it ex-
pellith both the quartayne, quotidã
and tertian Fever.

The fat of a vulture myxt wth oyle,
if the patient be anoyntid therwith
it

it dzyueth away the quartayne.

Water.

Take. iiii. leaues, and. iiii. rotes of
Uerue seth them in wyne, and let y
paciēt dzyinke y same befoze hys fit,

Dyscoz.

Calamint giuen befoze the fyr, tak
kith away y quartayne. Wyld mar
geram doth extenuat & wast y fits.

Calamint, wilde Margerain, Be
nityll, Buglosse, Borage, Martes
tonge. sene, the ryndes of the rote of
tamarike, & of asche, betony, iarmar
der, Tyne, and wild Time Ana. 3 it
of Betony. m. i. of Mugworste, of e
grimony, of Sperage, m. i. let them
seth al together in whyt wyne, and
put a litle hony thereto, let the paciēt
dzyinke therof, mozyng and euenig
it mightly wasteth cholet adust &
melancholy.

Take of Violettes, of Borage
flours, of sene, time, and wyld tyne
ana. 3 i. & a half, Myzabolans, Cy
tryn, rewebarbe ana. 3 i. sethe them
vnto the. iiii. parte, then streyne it &

So

so sethe it agayne tyll it be brought
to the full poynte of. ʒ ii. oz. i. ʒ in þ
end of the decoctiō put to reubarbe
and let it be sharpyd wpth. ʒ i. of
spurge, oz of the ioyce of scamonie,
and giue it an houre before hys fyr
came on hym, and without doubt it
wil heale all Quartaynes.

A cure prouyd of one often tymes,
before the fyr gyue all the ioytes of
myrabolans, ʒ sene with cynabaris
made to pouder, put therinto a litle
of spurge wpth creame of anynyng
mylke, and if the paciēt be a womā,
ʒ ful of choler, put therto reubarbe

Take Ryp, stampe it and wypryge Dioscor.
out the ioyce and dryake it w wine
it losith al the hole matter into swet
and so taketh away hys Disease.

The ioyce of Mugwort that hathe
one stalke, mixt wpth oyle of Rosis,
ʒ anoynted on the back bone ʒ pul
lys, taketh away the feuer, and hea
lyth the pacient soundly,

Drenches

Drench the lead stampre & sodden
in drinke, taketh away y^e quartaine.
Take y^e toyce of Bellytoz & myn
gle it wth the pouder of Mirabolā
of India. gyue it befoze the fit. iiii.
houres. & befoze the very fit geue. i.
penny weyght of wyld Magerā &
it shall heale wythout doubte.

Doses.

Take. 3 iiii. of Betony with wine
hony & water befoze the fit, it taketh
away the feuer.

Matter.

The decoctyon of blacke helebus
passith all medycynes in operacyon
agaynst a longe contynuyd quartaine
feuer.

Gilder.

Take of white and blacke Hele
bur Ana. 3 l. of the stones called La
zulus and Calamitatis & Armenta
cus of eche. 3 l. of oke ferne, 3 i. & a
half, of Borage flowers. 3 l. of Go
tes bloud dyed. 3 ll. make a pouder
therof and giue the pacient in drinke
iii. houres befoze his fyt, the matter
being fyrst digestyd and extenat by
purgan

purgacion.

Stamppe persly & all the hole substance of an egge and a half a possid of hogges bloud, incorporate them wel together lesouid wyth salt, & take a henne & stufte hyr therwyth, che make a pye and bake hyr therin, & let the patient eate therof, it taketh away the quartaine feuer by a litle & litle it conforteth the hart, stomake and noysshinge vertue, and prouoketh apetit.

Take .xl. graynes of Peper wyth warine water and drinke it, it is very good to take away the quartayn and intermisse feuers.

The cuttynge of a bayne before compnge of the sit distroyeth greatly the feuer, let it be vsid often and a lytle a tonce.

The rynde and leaues of a nuttre dronke in vineger, taketh away the feuer and rygorousnes therof.

Cost

Dise.

Coffe or Betyn stampd & mixte wth oyle, and anoyntyd vpon the backe bone and pulsis of the pacient, healeth the intermyssyue rygorousnes of the fittes.

Item fyl a capon wyth oke ferne, & floures of Borage, Sene, & wth the ioyce of Garlyke, make potage therof, it putgeth the rawe humors, and brynt choler, if you put therto a litle Penysyal, for it walketh moze better the ill humours, and maketh the potage of better operacion.

Musterd seede stampd and dronke befoze the fyr, dryuyth it away.

Penyspall, both kindes of Tymme, Sene, Calamint, wilde Margeram mingle them all together wyth honny, lethe it, & let it be scoumd cleane and let the pacient take therof, it is very good for the quartayne Agew and agaynste the stoppyng in the splene and lyuer.

The ordure of a man dryed and dronke

Dronke wyth wyne or Hony restrayneth the fittes,

A sea Crabbe eatē is good in the *Dulcor.* quartayne feuer.

Camamyll Dronke is good for all feuers.

Single the topce therof wth oyle & anoynte the rigge of the backe and the pulsys of the pacient before the tyme of the fyt, & he shal haue no fit

Stampe rosemarpe and giue the topce therof vnto the paciēt to drinke before hys fyt, and he shal be hole in contynent.

Seth. ix. handfuls of Rue in suffy- *Peter, Lx.* cent wyne, and geue the same vnto the pacient to drinke in the hour suspected of the feuers approaching

Stampe the rote of Holworste and sethe it with water and hony & giue the patiente therof to drynke before his fit, it will take awaye a longe contynning feuer if it be oft vsyd. *Peccer.*

Take the inward skynne of nutte

C. i.

curnels

cornells and stape the same & sethe
it wyth good wyne, and drynke the
same when it is claryfied a lytle be-
for the fit, and it wil cause the same
to cease.

A grene frogge sodden in oyle of
myrre, if þe patient be anoyntid ther
wyth befor his fit, it shal cleare hym
of hys Agewe.

The ioyce of Hempe, afoze the fyr
taketh away the fener.

Wyne of the decoctiõ of Sage, rose
mary, & Lauader drynke befoze the
comynge of the fit, healith the quar-
tayne Agewe.

Reupontike is a singular helpe
vnto intermitiue and cold feuers.

Centoze stampd wyth wyne and
drynke befoze the fit, causith it to be
no fit, this experiment is knowen to
be of most certayntie.

The rate of wild cucumer giue to
drynke befoze the fyr, taketh awaye
the fener.

Take

Take lye of fyne wyne, oke ashes
of s rote of rede colewortes & of ris
stines of pyron burnt and stampd to
pouder, & gene it to drinke long be
fore the cominge of the fyr, it migh
tillie loweth the bowels and taketh
away the quartayne feuer.

For a Carbuncle and venemous
bitynge.

The Causes.

Grosse and hote bloud haupnge
recouse to any one place.

The Sygnes.

Afore & paynfull vicer or byle
with a foule scabbe as it were bren
nyd w fyre w a great heat & feuer.

Remedies. Cap. lx.

The brayne of a hēne or potage
made therof, eaten or applyed
to the place of the grese is of more
batter operation thē any thyng els.

A patientes owne spittle is verye
good agaynst venemous bitynges.

A scorpion stampd and applied to

C.ii,

the

the greuous place, is contrarie to
hyr owne stingyng, and other of hyr
kinde and therfore it is a wonderfull
full remedy.

321a.

A figge leafe or the rind of a figge
tre stampd and applyed, is very apt
a good agaynst venemous stingiges

Gotes bloud warmyd ouer the
fyre & dronke, is of myghtye ope-
ration agaynst al drynkinge of pay-
sons.

Gotes Doung temperid wyth ho-
ny and put vnto the stinged place,
heleth the same.

Ore houles sodden and eaten wth
Mustard, withstand all payso, so y^t
nothyng is able to hurte.

Dioscor

Agrymony dronke wyth wyne, is
wonderfull good agaynst the vena-
mouse bytting of a serpent, a dogge
or a man, and a carbuncle.

Take Houndes tongue grene or
dyed and lay it to the Carbuncle &
stinged or venemous place, and it

will

will cype it.

Mollen stamppe and plasteryd, is of great efficacye agaynst the stynginge of a serpent, or when a mēber is wounded put the ioyce therof into the wound, and it wyll cause the venom to issue out.

Cressys stamppe and mynglid wth bzane healyth the Carbuncle plasteryd thereon.

The ozdure of a man is very good oft tymes befoze the brykynge furth and after. Auten.

Juniper berries are medicinable agaynst poysons for ther is none of lyke operacion vnto it. Dioscorides also affyrmyth that they do helpe agaynst poysons and styngynges of Serpentes.

Cherull and coluer fote are very good agaynst the carbuncle: & in y^e danger of dethe giue vnto the patient milke mingled wth wine & water. Gilbert

The rote of bzome put into a ves-

C.iii,

set

fel of wine, pzeferueth the dzynears
therof from all popson it hath ben
prouyd.

Dioscor

The rotes of Affodys expellit
al popson incontinent, and it pzefer
uyth from euell & venemous meate
and plasterid helthfully helpeth ve
nomous bithinges.

Fac.

Rue, nuttes and hony, stampd to
gether and plasterid, bzeke wouder
fully a melancolike oz flegmatike
aposteme.

Dioscor.

Nuttes stampd and applyed to
grese, together w the rides, distrop
al apostemes within the body.

The seide of a palme tre dronke w
wyne helith al venemouse bithinges

Fill an egge shell full of the toyce
of egrymony, giue it vnto the pacts
ent to dzyne, it purgeth mightylve
al popson bpward & is a wouder
ful faciliti helith the biting of serpe
tes and other venemouse bestes.

Bees, and flies, bound & knit with
Honye

Honye & wyne in a cloth, drawe out
al venom, also apply stamped gar-
licke ther into til it bryke.

Bytany stampte & plastered and the Const.
topce therof Dronke, is very good a
gaynst all popson, and venemouse
bytynge.

The same expellith and drawethe Wpofcor.
out of the body an arowe or shafte.

Take a kernel of a great nut, stape Alac.

it with the leaues of Rue, & plaster
it on the grese earlye and late, wout
doubt it will bryake the apostem or
any kind of swelling els in y body.

An Ore gaul, bryketh a felon, or the
soze y is called Cattes heare & bry-
kynge out in the fingers.

Gulberies very ripe Drunken and
applied to the grese, bryke wonder-
fully the apostems.

The sede and herbe of Cresses ming-
led together and plastered healeth
the Carbuncle.

If a man eate of garlicke, and then

C. lli.

Drinke

Drinke the bloud of a cocke wth war-
me wyne, he shalbe hurt with no ve-
nemous beast.

The blud of a Ducke dronke with
wyne preserueth the Drynkar fro al
poyson.

Saynt Johns herbe stampte &
plasteryd immediatly vpon the by-
eynge, doth permyt no operacion of
the poyson in him.

¶ Of the Measels.

The Causes.

¶ Nature purgynge al corrupciō
from the inward partes of the body

¶ The sygnes be euydent to the
syght.

¶ Remedies.

Capt. xi.

He that wyl heale the Measels
ought fyrst to labour and be-
stowe his endeuor that they fyrste
come al furthe, therto take dry Fryg-
ges and flour of lentyls manifyed
& made cleane ana. ʒ. x. of the Gumme
Lacca,

Lacca, Dragance an. 3 bi. let them
be sodden in fyue poundes of water
vnto. liii 3. strayne it and put ther
into 3. of Saffron and gyne the pa
cyent theras to drinke before meate,
and when he goeth to slepe, till all
come furth.

Salt Peter myxt wyth Terebentine Salte
openeth the Carbuncles & draweth
out the fylthy corruption.

Take of the leaues of Basyll, and
fill the place of þe vlcet that maketh
the Carbuncle, ther is nothyng moze
stronger then thys.

Agaynst felons in the fingers, ma
ke a plaster of brimstone, Rosen, te
rebentyne, put a litle Saffron there
vnto and the Tallo of a Calfe.

A leued of whete breketh the venes Itac.
mouse humors and apostumes.

Any cloth dyed Purple hath ver
tue of attraction.

Agaynst a fystow vlcet or
fystula.

The

The Causes.

A corrupt and Warpe humoz in any membre.

The Sygnes.

A depe hole wth blcer narowe and harde wth all.

Remedies. Cap. lxxii.

Against the disease called fistula mingle the mylke of **W**ert wort wth the freshe grece of a hogge let them boyle a lytle together and incorporate the afterward put ther to powder of myrhe and anoynt the sente withal and put into the hole.

Wayne of the decoction of spurge put into the holownes of the blcer healethe, and of the same operacion a working is y^e ioyce of coluerfote. Take of both kyndes of Plantaine of coluerfote, Coriandre Marigold, Yarrow, Brimrose, Bayly y^e groeth in medowes, the tender stalkes of Docke, and Betony make the al to powder, oz to a ioyce and geue it to the patient

patient displeased with the fistule, ac-
cordinge noutside and night, it is
ouerayne and healeth al kindes of
fistules and holow vlcers if they be
curable, if not the patient shal bo-
yt it vp agayne.

Pouder made of a dogges heade
healith the fistule, the cancre, and al
ulthynes in holow vlcers.

If the fistule haue many holes & Cont.
is not strayght yet, if a medycyne
may perce into the ther is nothyng
better the to put into the holownes
of them gotes dounge with warme
hony mixt wythall, for it loseth all
swellyng, draweth out rottennes &
argeth foule and defylid senowes
healeth vp the fistule & asswagith
the Cancre and grefe therof.

If the fistule be outwarde put
therinto y ioyce of coluerfote it hea-
th, if it be inward drinke it, and it
healith also.

A line stampd with salte & plastrid
vpon

bp on the fistule helth the same.

Wans dounge burnt haupng
myxt therwytth peper beaten to po
der, killeth the Fistule, and Cank
aboue al thynges.

Sethe the toyce of Wollen wy
Thony, skume the same tyll the toyce
be consumed, then put therto of th
rindes of Pomegranates and of
stones of myrabolanes, aplye it
the Canker, it helpeth in continen

Take the toyce of a cowe turde (i
a woman) and of an oxe (in a ma
washe the fistula with the toyce and
apply the residue therto plastery
it helpeth quickly.

Dioscor.

Put leauen in stronge lye & so ap
plye it to the fistule, and so it shal
lyghtlye, healyd, for it draweth
rottynes, euen from the bottome
bleet, and Dioscorides affyrmyth
same of the lye, & Isaac of the leu

This potion is wonderful & ve
often prouid of me, for it killeth

Fistu

fistule in what place soeuer it be &
draweth out the corrupte and bro-
ken bones.

Take the rotes and leaues of Plā
an, strawbery leaues, the leaues oz
eade of Hēpe, the leaues oz sede of
Mustard, & toppes of Harpe docke
ed Colewort leaues, Tāsey, let the
all sethe in good quantittie, in whyte
wyne, afterward strayne al the hole
and put into the straining as much
Hony as shalbe thought mete, giue
it vnto the patient early and late, til
such time as the cleare potion come
furth by the mouth of the fistule,
whiche must alwayes be kept open
wyth a syluer pype put into it, and
kepe vpo it alwais a Red Colworthe
leafe, it is of a wonderful operaciō. Gilbert

The bloud of a Sea Tortoys tak-
kith a waye often tymes the helow-
nes of the Scrophules.

Plantayne itampe and the ioyce of roses.
wyng out, and put into the holow-
nes

ies of the vlcer wyth a spoute he
leth the same,

Betony stampd and applted to th
Fistule healeth.

The ioyce of Cynksole put wy
a spoure healeth the Fistule,

If the Fistule be in the head, ky
a catte and straght way put in th
bowels of the catte, and bind hyr
a hole nght vnto the Fistule, an
so do. iiii. nightes by. iiii. Cattes
it Malbe hole.

A tente of lead put into the fistul
and not taken out in. xiii. Dayes he
leth the fistule.

Herbe, &c. Put the ioyce of Sympernel the
into, an bynd the herbe there vpo
it is a suffren medicine.

Take dry Setwaule & the rote
spurge, & make a pouder th:rof an
put into the Fistule it healyth in
contynent.

Take the seide of Millet, and hem
dounge, burne them together in
grene

grene pot wel closie, and when that
is done stampe it and put thereto
the thyrde parte of salte oz more, and
a lytle quantytie of Centorye, stäpt
them & make pouder therof synely,
& put the same pouder in to the fist
tules beinge open, & thrust it down
with centory rote oz red Maddar,
but fyrst it ought to be mollifyed
betwyne the handes in opling it be
twene, ii. playne bourdes y it maye
be softe, and make, a Tente of it tyl
the place of the fistula be wel open
and then put in the forsayd pouder
ther is no better, nor no myghtyer
medicine nor no sayzer cure.

Take salt stampte, the leyes of
wyne, and A garrycke, and make the
into pouder synelye, and myngle
them with Hony and Dyppe a tente
therin and put it into the holownes
of the fistule it drawyth out the cor
rupt and broke bones, and healeth
the yf fleshe,

A drinke most certaynly approued
of wonderfull and incredible efficacie,
cye, which being giuen to be dronke
of woundid men so that the wounde
be not mortale wpyth out wpythin,
xiii. days al filthines fild the wound,
and drawith ther out al broken bones
nes and healeth vp the wounde.

Take of red Colewortes, fenegrekes
Percely, sotheernwod, Tāly straw
bery leaue, and Suet, Breere leaues
Playntayn leaues, Hēpe, Redinader,
Der, Smallage, Cransebill, Alam,
Ruttes, before al thynges let them
be sodde together in pure white wine,
ne, & put thereto a lytle Honye, geue
it vnto the patient early & late, and
anoynte the wound wout when he
hath drōke of the sayd potion, & lay
theron a lefe of red Colewortes and
keape the same cōtynually ouer it
it openeth it & hath ben oftē proued

A wonderfull good and approued
pouder, take of Egrimoney, of Dim
perne

pernell, and plantayn. 3 ii. a. C. grap
nes of rythe seide, berdegrece, & the
place being mādified put thys pou
der in.

Take as much pouder of holworste
as you can take vp in thre fingers,
and vse it at none and at night, for
it purgeth Dobonward the hole fist
ke and healeth wonderfully.

Quance Dronke wyth wyne and in
plastered oftē vnto the vlcer healt
the fistula.

The water of nyght shade healt
the holow vlcers though the be in albert.
the eyes.

Doly Dronke wyth wine and benet
chistell, hath, a wouderful effect in
drawinge the hollowe vlcers called
fistules but whē it is Dronke p pou
der of egrimony must be pourid vp
on the fistule.

Agrimony is of wouderfull pro
fit in medicines, and in especially a
gaynst holow woundes and vlcers

U. i.

Of

Of the Scab, Boekes, and
Leprousy.

The Causes.

Throffe and fylthy humours mif-
gled wyth thynne & sharpe matter.

The Sygnes.

Scabbes in the outward partes
wyth great paynes and ytchyng, &
if he haue the lepre myltempre and
paynes throughe al the bodye wyth
fylthy scabbes and fallynge of the
heare.

Remedies.

Cap. xliii.

These Remedies folowing ag-
gaynst the frenche Boekes
Lepre and such lyke.

Make anoyntment agaynst the
Scabbe that is ingenderid of salte
flegme, of Aloes and vnquenched
lemne wyth comon oyle.

Dyoscor.

Frenche garlicke fryed wyth oyle
killeth the il scabbe and the brekig
out therof & applyed vpon the apol-

tem

keni, so v̄ it touche no other fleshe by
¶ it bzekith the same Immedyatly.

To heale an old Lepzre. Take a Aulcer.
serpent of a dyre hyll, and cut of the
head therof quickly, and the tayle, &
let hyz blede & sture about the blod
tyl the bleding cease, and after ward
let the Serpent be mundified from
his inwards, and let it be sodden &
cause the pacient to eate therof eue-
ry day. 3i. & drynke the wyne where
in the serpent hath ben sodden, tyll
the leprozuse person be swollen and
puffed vp and begynne throughe
Anguythe to be in a manner besyde
hym selfe, then put the pacient in a
stewe oz hote house, and let the hole
body of the pacient be anoynted wth
the liquor wherin the adder oz ser-
pent was sodden, for the hole fleshe
and skynne is therby renuid and so
shal the pacient be perfytlly healid.
Take a blacke serpent the head bes-
inge cut of, bury her, til she be full of
wormes

wormes & then let hyz be dyled, and
giue therof vnto the leprouse. 3 i.
wyth a syrope of hony euery day.

Put corne in water of the Decoc-
tion of serpentes, and fede hens wth
the same corne, and let them drynke
y^e same water, and ther fethers shall
fall of, and when they be vnfethered
let them be sod, and let the leprouse
person eate them, and drynke the wa-
ter wherin thei were sodden, and let
him wash his handes, face, and berd
therwyth.

This same experient is sayde to
heale the pockes for a certayntye in
one day, take of mollen, pytche. 3 iii.
of quicke bymstane of salte Peter.
Frankencēse ana. 3 ii. as muche oyle
as shalbe thought sufficient, make
it and worke it vp well, & reserue it
as ye shal occupy it.

Crean.

The barke of our ladyes Thystell
stampt wyth bynegre and applyed.
taketh viterly awaye all scabbynes
and

And scurffe.

Take neling powder, louage, fen
nyll, and seeth them all together in
wyne, washe the pacient that hath a
Deformytie of the skynne enclýning
to a leproy, and it wyll cleare hym.

A precyous oyntment agaynst the
scabbe, which is woundertull, in ef
fecte and hath ben oft prouyd.

Take of quycke syluer. ʒ ii. of eu
phorbium. ʒ i. of stauilagre. ʒ ii. of
litarge. ʒ iii. of suet a pound & halfe
make an oyntment & let y^e paciente
be anoynted therwyth, al the armes
shulders, and back bone, and about
the knees, eyther agaynst the son or
agaynst the ster, and if you perceue
by anoynting the pacient wyth this
vinctyon, that he be inclýned to vo
miting, or els any swellynge of the
vpper partes in the bodye, anoynte
hym no more yf not, cease not to an
oynt hym til y^e seuēth day be past, &
if thē he breke not out, make a foine

¶ i. iii.

tacton

tacion agaynste the Scornake wyth
water of the decoction of Rosemary
and Sage, and after thre dayes let
make a bathe wyth water of the de
coctyon of enulacâpana and Docke
and lay a whyte linnen cloth vpon
the anoynted place, that the oyntes
ment touche not the other partes of
the body by thys maner of ordering
haue many Leprouse persons bene
healed.

Agaynst the Frenche Pokes take
of byrlnstone. 3 li. of nespnge powder
quitcke syluer, & Cumin, Ana. 3 i. of
Staphisagre. 3 i. & a half, and incor
porate the w. 3 vi. of stale hogges
grease, by thys meanes euery euill
disease oz sycknes is for a surety he
led, except it be full of giandules oz
kernels which must be cured after
other meane.

Keape a cocke fastyng thre dayes
and then tye hym to a stake wyth
some Cordes, and tye a code by hym
wyth

With a corde also, so that the cocke
may eat hym, withintwo dayes af-
ter the eatynge of the Code, kill the
Cocke, and sethe hym in pure good
wyne a good whyle, put rawe hony
therin, let the patient vse the same e-
uery daye, a henne were better. But
thus hath it ben prouyd.

The leaues of Lilly stampte and
plasterid vpo y grefes, healeth the. petre
Vitriolum citrine dyed & myxt w
vineger, & burned vpo a tile Harde
and do so by it thyse, lastelye make
it to pouder beinge applyed, it hea-
leth the syeknes.

The rotes of Lekes, made in a plas-
ter and applyed vpon the glandu-
les or kernels (wherof the syknes co-
meth) healeth it and anoynt the bl-
cers with this oymment.

Take the ioyce of leke blades, oyle
and waxe and incorpozatethē, and
so anoynt the places y be cancrs
it healeth them wonderfullly.

Al. lili.

Welte

Melt talow and dyppe therein a
linen clothe, and so bind it to the leg
ges, it doth exceedingly wel heale y
pustules of the legges & els where.
Take the pythe of leauened breade
stampe it and tempre it wyth wyne
and honye, & make them boyle toge
ther & myngle therto talow & spred
it vpon a lynen clothe, and apply it
hote to y brusles & greuous pustu
les of the legges.

The cuttyng of the bayne that
is nyghe the bygger ioynte dothe
myghtyly heale the scabbe and the
euill pustules on that syde.

Dioscor.

Dye figges stamppe wyth y flou
res of May, & so applyed do myghty
ly helpe the paynfull pustules of
the legges,

Stampe red myntes, Rue, blacke
bery or bramble leaues, and mozell
together with the rotes of lilly mixt
them with the whytes of egges, vi
neger & oyle, strayne them all toge
ther

ther and anoynte the therwyth, it is
wonderfull good.

Sethe the rotes of Docke, and stäpe Droscoz.
them mightely with hogges grese &
put therto quycke syluer quenched
wyth Sage and ashes, incorpore
te it & anoynte the therwyth, it wyll
yelde wonderfull effecte.

Seth the floures of Wertworze,
mightily in vineger, & put oyle ther
to, anoynt the therwith, it wyl heale
the lepro, the scab, and al itchynges

Apply to the blcers beinge fyrst
mundryed, tryacle and in y spring
folowynge, or the (yf it be the spring)
thou shalbe hole.

Take staphisagre & litarge make
a pouder and a bathe, and after wa
she thi self it is good agaynst y moz
sewe.

The smoke of henbane sede (y gre
ued member beeng fumigatid ther
wyth) healeth.

Anoyntment therwith expert and
connyng

Cunning men say that though the
paulmes of the handes and sooles
of the fecte) being nothyng greuyd)
be anoynted therewith yet al scabbys
nes is takē cleane away from al the
body. Take of oyle of bayes, ʒ iiii.
of whyte Frankencense, and cleare
whyte Ware. ʒ ii. of quicke syluer
quenched wyth spetell. ʒ i. of Hog
ges fat well fryed, ʒ v. of baye salte
well stamped. ʒ viii. of the ioyce of
plantayne, and sumptozz as muche
as you will, myngle them all toge
ther, and yf your confection be iust
and good, it is a wonderfull expe
riment.

¶

Take a snake and roste hyt wyth
salte, and afterwarde burne hyt in a
potte well closed vnto powder, and
geue the same agaynst all Lepyz: &
al other desperate grefes.

¶ Of Glandules or caruncles.

The

The Causes:

Grosse and thicke flegme gather
tyd to one place,

The Sygnes.

A curnell in the fleshe not very
harde.

Remedis. Capit. xliiii.

Take away & Glaudules. In Droscoz.
corporate bymstone and whete
branne wyth Terpentine, and make
a plaster of it.

Barnel, quicke bymstone, linsede & Circan
coluer dounge, take them & sethe the Droscoz.
in wine & aply it to the scruphules,
& weles, it killeth and breketh the.

Lentill sede geuen with wine that
is fyned, doth expel and dyspue forth
the Glaudules.

The rote of wilde Cucumer stapt Droscoz.
wyth barley mele, and made in a pla
ster taketh away old swellinges fil
thy and hard.

The rote of betonye incorporate
tyd wyth grese and coluer dounge,
killeth

the scrophules inyghtly.

Recept.

* *Wold Poppy, quicke byrmstone, coluer Dounge, and Lin sede, let the be all sodden with pure wyne fyrst stāpt together & so plasterid it hea- lyth al the scrophules.*

Githers

* *Take and sethe an egge well and breake it in y milke oz toyce of spur- ge, & gyue it the paciēt to drinke, iii dayes early & late, and let hym eate no supper and so shall he be deliuer- ed therof.*

* *Take of Coluer, Gotes and Ore Dounge Dzyed, of lterge of the ashes of cole worzte rote, of serapine, of bit- ter almoundes ana. 3i. incorporate them all wyth pytche, & a litle stale oyle oz stale grese, and so apply it, y same helpith and lowseth quicklpe specially yf they fyrst take a purga- tion of turbythe.*

Recept.

Mustard sede stampte and pun- ned with old grese and so plasterid clensthe the scrophules cleane.

Make

Make Dowe of beane flower wth
the toyce of cozpander, bake it, and
plaster it hote, it helith perfyty the
scrophules.

Snayles boyled stamp^t & so layd
to mollyfy & dissolue y^e scrophules.
The pouder of black peper Dried & Disto.
mixt with hard pitche, doth disperse
& put away scrophules infantis.

A sodden figge plasterid thereon
heleth them.

Lycorise, stamp^t & plasterid taketh
away the swelling of y^e scrophules.

In the wane of the moone, let y^e pa-
cient vse to drinke. ix. dayes toge-
ther the toyce of Agrimonie & whay
fastynge, & so shall he be hole of the
glandules.

Melt pytche and hogges grece, &
put therto quicke bymstone & whet
branne, and so make a plaster, it he-
lithe the pustules of y^e necke & throt
applyed ther.

Gotes Dounge is good to reserue y^e
glandules,

Mengle the ashes of the fethers
of coluers wynges, and burnt Benz
bane, w bzeade, and so applye them
to the scrophules of y necke for ther
by they shalbe resolved & consumid

* Take the ioyce of wylde Lylly, &
euforbium, temper them together &
giue the pacient seven pilles made
therof in the mornning, for xxx. daies
continually, for it expellit the scro
phules, so y one shall not remayne.

* Take the rote of a lylly and lyne
seede & stampe them & myngle them
with vineger, and put thereto coluer
dounge and plaster it on y scrophu
les, for it is wonderfull in operacio

Ribwort freshe gatherid mixt w
cleare grease & plastered losythe all
swellynges.

* The bloud of a welsill dropt vpon
the scrophules, is very good and me
dicinable.

Widert.
Dyrtus.

A plaster made of wallworthe doth
asswage mytigate and extinguythe
the

the scrophules.

Rady the taken of the pacient in an
ny forme ether of meate or drynk, is
wonderful good agaynst the scro-
pheules.

Beache leaues stampte with salte Galen
and plasteryd, are much worth.

Apply the rote of byrony stampte
and myxt wyth hogges greace, and
yf the scrophules beharde, take Gos-
tes Dounge and vineger, mollyfy þ
gotes Dounge therwith, and put it in
to a linnen clothe, and so apply it.

¶ Of Wartes.

The causes.

¶ Grosse and colde melancholpe or
flegme.

¶ The Sygnes.

¶ Euery man knoweth a wart.

¶ Remedies,

Cap. lxx.

¶ To take awaye wartes make
this experimence, put the secte
of Vennes in the hote Em-
bers

bres tyll the scales oz skynne therof
be seperatid, and chonke from the
legges and the same skynne watine
rubbe the wartes thre oz. iiii, times
oz more, and it wil dryue the away.

The Rind of a fallow tre burnt &
temperid wyth beniger and so plas
terid, taketh, away the wartes and
scabbes that be in any place,

Drosioz. Egrimony myrt and stamp wyth
beniger & so plasterid, putteth oute
the wartes.

Purssand rubbed vpon the war
tes, pulleth them vp by the rotes be
his owne propertie.

Lyn.

Burne the grene vine that berith
grapes of the inner syde, and wyth
the same water that comith therout
anoynt the wartes, bunches, & fig
ges about, oz giue it the patient to
drinke it shall cause them al to faul
out by the rotes.

An egles turde anoyntyd oz boude
on the wartes, taketh them away.

Take

Take a red snayle & cut hyz ouer
thwart the backe, and reserue the li
quor that cometh therof, blende it
wyth salte and applpe it, for it shall
kyl al the wartes. Gubert.

The mylke of sygges anoyntyd, Droscoz.
pullith them out by the rotes wyth
out any byttinge.

Arsenicke myxt wyth vineger and
applied on the wartes, taketh them
awaye.

The gume of Iuue applied after
the same maner is of the same effect

But by the markes one euery sid
and lay about the sydes ynquēchid
lyme and then anoynt thē with oyle
of lylres.

Of the Brennyng wyth fyre

The Causes and Sygnes be eu
ident.

Remedies, Cap. lxxv.

To heale the burninge of fyre.
skaulde a hare and take the
beares cute veri smale and fine, and

R. i.

spring

spynkle it vpon the place.

Mynge the oyle of Nuttes and
waxe together, and anoynt the place
it is very good.

Gilbert.

Wathe quicke lyne in seuerall wa-
ters. ix. tymes & that whych remain-
yth in the last water myngle with
comon oyle, myghtest string it about
and anoynte the place, this expery-
ment hath ben prouyd.

Dioscor.

A certayne practitioner sayth for a
suertrye, & if streyght vpon the burn-
ynge. Take menglid with water &
comon oyle be bound vnto the place
it will shortly heale it.

M. secret.

Dioscor.

The rote of Lyllye tosted vpon the
coles and resoluid with oyle of ro-
sis, doth myghtyly heale the burnin-
ges wyth fyre.

Applye vnto woundes & be most
old. v. partes of the ioyce of Lylly
leaves and one of vineger & in espe-
cially vnto the heade.

Take a mouse skynge and applye
it

it hote vnto the burnynge & take it
not away till it be hole.

Take the ashes of a dry Cucu-
mer, and spynkle it vpon the bur-
nyng it hath great efficacie to heale
the same.

Sope anoynted vpon the place is *note*
very good.

Ashes made of a drye snaples shel *argem*
healyth the burnynge.

Burne Doves Dounge in a lynn-
en cloth and myngle it wpth oyle
of Rosys, and anoynte the place, for
it is very good and medicinable.

Sethe lekes, then stampe them
and apply them, they are also verye
good.

The leaues of holtshoke sod in oyle
and plasterd, healyth burninges.

Take the whit of an egge rawe *note*
and oyle Olife, sture them about so *this*
longe to gether till it be come into a
thick oyntme, & anoynte it vpon the
place, & ther shal apere no scarre.

R.ii.

The

The leaues of a pere tre stampt &
applyed, heale the burnyng of fyre.

¶ For the wyld fyre or creapyngs
ulcers

The Causes

¶ A fluxyon myngled wyth hote
bloude and choler.

The Sygnes.

¶ A certayne rednesse in the skynne
and not very paynefull.

Remedies. Cap. lxxvii.

¶ The bodye beinge fyrst pur-
gid of burnt humors, apply
vnto the place rawe egges and laye
theron a blete leafe, and thou shalt
wonder at the healyng therof.

Take the horne of a gote and burn
it in the flame of the fyre and y^e rind
that ryseth therof at that tyme take
and stampe it wyth vyneger & ouer
noynt the burned place therwth, for it
healeth wondrously.

Galen.

Barly meale fried oz coluers dofig
dissoluyd wyth oyle and put a lyn-
nen

nen clothe & bounde vnto the burne
is wonderfull in efficacie for thou
shalt fynde no stronger medicine a-
gaynst thys disease called wild fire
and all other burnynges.

The Grene leaues of a plame tree **Droko.**
stampd and myxt wyth grese healeth
often tymes the burnynges.

The leaues of cybwozte stampte
& plasterid ar a synguler helpe.

The yolke of an egge temperyd
wyth oyle and so applied asswageth
all burnynges.

The ashes of the rynde of an elme
sprinklid vpon the burnyng, hea-
leth myghtyly the burnynges wyth-
out scarres.

Salt stampd & myxt wyth oyle &
applied doth quenche this disease. **Albert.**

Vineger is of valure aboue all
thyng for burnynges, And dyosco-
rides sayth v it healeth thys dys-
ease called ignis sacer.

The pouder of hares heates burnte **Dyoscor.**

℞. iiii.

and

and sprenklid vpon the burning hea
leth the same quicklye & causeth the
heare to growe,

To drawe out any thyng
fxyed in the body.

As for the causes of this chapp
ter & of the rest vnto the ende of the
booke, because that ether they be ma
nyfest, or els before touched, I wyl
wryt nothyng at al,

Remedies. Cap. lxxviii.

Macer,

Otherne wood & freshe grece of
there owne propertye do drawe
out sprigges, thoznes, and other thi
nges that faste in the body.

Holeworste stampd and applled is
of the same operacion,

The same operacion hath the sede
of roket.

Alexan.

Gose turdes plasterid vpon the
grese, draweth out the stickes and
ron that be fastenid in the fleshe.

Gabert

Of the same operacion is the toyce
of Dytanye wyngled wth Gose
Doung

Douinge.

The ashes of a burnt Swalowe
myxt with vineger and applyed, is
lpke in operacion.

Dæferne stampt wyth Hogges
grese and bounde vnto the grete, is
very good also.

The roote of Gladen stampt and
applyed to the grete, is good in ope
racion for it draweth out the broke
bones and if it be dronke it healeth
bruyfynge.

The braunchis of wilde poppye &
vnripe figges, drawe broken bones
out from vlcers.

Byttony drawith bones out of bre
kinges wounderfull well,

Dogge Fenel rote, expellith the
broken bones.

Ashes made of Sumitorie stampte
& mixt with rawe hony, and applyed
vpon the woundes, draweth oute the
peces of broken bones.

Stampe a roote of Enula and
℞. iiii. of

of a reade wyth hedghogges grease
and hony, and apply the for it draweth
out y^e thorne oz such like thing
fastenyd in a mans body.

Gilbere

The ashes of earthe wormes wyth
hony sodden and applyed, draweth
out broken bones.

A drynke for them that be
hurt and brused.

Remedies. Cap. lxx.

Salen

For them that be byruld, take
Betonye, Egrimonye, Straw-
bery leaues, Azarabacca oz fole
fote, malowes buglosse, tansye, mar-
geram, fiue leaved grasse, Sayncte
John grasse, & Pimpernell gather
of eche, M. i. stampe them and seeth
them wth .iii. pound of wyne and the
same wyne y^e remanith straine, and
put therto an hundreth cornes of pe-
per, and the oftener that the patient
drinketh therof, the soner shal he be
whole, but let hym beware from all
poysoned and hurtful thynges.

An

Incorporate the powder of fragraē
cense and whet bzanne with perces
ly ioyce that they maye be good and
thicke, & so aplye the same to y^e soze.
Take a gobet of larde, & take honye
bzanne and Fenigreke and wyne
sethe them all together, and applye
it vnto the soze of y^e stripe, it woun
derfully helpith and health.

A drynke that is wouderfull a
gaynst bruyling.

Take Egrimonye, betony, Sage,
Plantayne, Iuy leaues, rospercelye
poune them together and myrte
wyne therto, geue the pacient it ofte
to drynke tyl he be hole.

To cure beastes that are
sycke or hurte.

The bloud of a grape myrte w
salt and instilled in the hornes
of beastes preserueth them fro
the mozen this is well knowen and
prouyd.

Aulpal ropall applied to there no^s Dioscor.
shrelles

chylles wth vineger, taketh away the hurte of them.

Peter, Ru. Cut the best & put into the wound, powder of blacke Helleboze whiche with his p^{ro}pertie draweth out p^oisoned humors, and so the beast shal be deliuered from the mozen.

If the beast driuke a good hartye draught of ynke it wylle heale it.

Agaynst dronkenness.

Cap. lxxi.

Geue vnto that man that is geuen to dronkenness the leghtes of a shepe, and he shal feelee no dronkenness.

Geue vnto a dronken man the ashes of burnt swalowes. and he shal not be dronke whyle he lyueth.

Of them that take werynes by Joarneyneinge. Cap. lxxii.

Dioscor. **G**eue vnto the weryed person to drinke at nighte the roote of mugwort, and so shal his werynes

nes depart from hym.

Water of the Decoction of lynesede
it selfe being hote applied to the sto
make, prouoketh swet, and causeth
werynes to pisse out.

Calamus Aromaticus, Belliter,
Calament, Carobes the lesse, detyn,
Matozam, any of these that I haue
mencioned, eyther symple or compo
died sodden with oyle, & the pacienc
therwith anointid, prouoketh swete.

The ashes of an old wilde figge
tree, Dronke prouoketh sweate thys
same hath ben prouyd.

A good drynke for wounded
men. Capit. lxxxi.

Thys is a good drynke for wou
ded me. Take mouse eare, beto
ny, Sinamūd, sage, of eche. m. i
as much red madder as of all y rest
afoze, make a pouder therof & boyle
the

the premisses in wine. and geue ther
of to the woundyd partes as much
therof thysle a daye, as will into an
egge shell.

A good oymtmente for wounded
men, take of good vermilion, ʒ i. of
cynomond. ʒ i. of cardamomum, ʒ i.
cloues, in number. xx. long peper. ʒ
and a halfe, blacke Peper. xx. gray
nes of Saffron. ʒ i. make an oymt
ment wth the foresayde pouders and
good white wyne and hony, and this
make a plaster and applye it vnto
the wounde as thus. Take of Ryll
Malowes ponge that growe hard
by the rote. m. i. wyld Belledouers
M. iiii. boyle them together wth stryng
wyne and make a plaster, applye y^e
oymtment and lay to the plaster.

¶ A drinke agaynst the Fistule.
Capit. lxxviii.

M Ake colues, Pympernel, ball
rtan, mouse eare, herbe Robert
capsey

cansey sethe the al in whyte wyne.
geue vnto the pacient twyse a daye
therof.

Pilles to heale al sores. Take the
seede of red colewortes, the seede of tã
sye & Cabage, of eche lyke muche, of
the greater madder, make of y hole
as much as shal suffice for the hole
pere, geue therof twise a day, & kepe
alwayes a Colewort lease vpon the
fistule.

Take of dragōs bloud, seagrydell
of Cinamon of Cardamontum, Ana
3 i. of Alum, 3 i. of Gellane, 3 a half
of Saffrō. 3 i. make an opntinēt, the
after you haue geuen the potiō twy
se a day, haue thys respecte whether
y woundd so doth preserue & kepe
the sayd potiō, if he cast out y potiō
ii, the is it to be douted of his helth

To pouрге the choleticke
humour downward.

Capit. lxxv.

To purge Colericke humours
powne

downeward by the belly, and that
in helthful men: fyrst let the matter
be digestid, with Orizaccharum, or
els with strepus Acetosus, the mat-
ter being digestid, pource it wth this
medicine. Take of ꝑ electuarii desuc-
corosarū oximell, resoluid wth the ioy-
ce of rosas ana. ʒ ii. of ꝑ ioyce of sca-
moci ʒ. & a half mingle thē together
& yf you wyl you may giue ꝑ pacēt
therof tempered wyth wyne, or you
may make therof pilles.

Yf it so chaunce that the matter be
conteyned from the nauell downe-
ward or in any other part of the bo-
dye, then myngle with the fore reher-
sid medicines. ʒ ii. of the pouder of
mirabolanes citrines, of al this ma-
ke pilles, and let them be geuen to ꝑ
patient.

Of melancholy naturall. Cap. lxxviii

To purge naturall melancholy
in healthyfull men, fallen in
the

the neither partes of þ body, fyrst digest þ mater wth squillittke oximel; or else with some lyzoupe made therfore, þ matter beinge digestid purge it with this medicine.

Take of Hierologodion. ʒ ii. of hie
ta rufi, ʒ i. of theodoricon emp. ʒ i. of
honpe Anacardine. ʒ. mengle them
together and make pilles, and giue
it in the evening & let them be Mar-
pened with. ʒ i. of spurge.

V^t the matter which ought to be
purged, be in the myddell partes of
the body, as in the stomake, or in the
inward of man ther vnto must be a-
plyed laxatiues, as Cassia fistula.
& c. or as the medicine aboue menti-
oned.

But yf it be in seueral partes of the
body as in the goute in such a case
must strong medicines be ministrid
as is rehearsal of before, & ther ought
to be doubted.

Of purging burnt colles.

Cap. lxxvii.

To purge burnee colles or salte
flegme, let the matter be prepared w
or isaccharum in thre partes therof
& the fourth part of a syrupe, of diu
retike thynge or of syzupes made
of the ioyce of fumtizi, and purge
it wth this medicine. Take Catar:
Impetial, or smell laxative, of eche.
3 ii. of Hierologodian, 3 i. of spurge.
3 i. mengle them together and make
pilles, geue them in the euenyng.

Of the Quotidian feuer.

Capit, lxxviii.

Agaynst the Quotidian feuer
after the fourth comyng of y
fyt, take of the ioyce of Germande.
3 i. of the ioyce of Cynkeloyle and
violettes ana. 3 iii. of wine of pome
granates. 3 ii. iuger a pound & a half
and the same is good agaynst the
quartayne after the. vii. fit, the ioyce
of Germande being doubled, these
medicines are ministred to helthfull
grutched & not greatlpe vexed wth
fittes of the Age we,

To

To poure flegme in quod
tidian Feuers.

Capt. lxxix.

To purge Naturall flegme in
quotidiā, take of electuariū
ducis. ℥ i. temper it w̄ warme
water and geue it vnto the patient
to drinke in the mornynge.

Of a quotidian feuer through
swette flegme.

Capt. lxxx.

Against a quotidian of swete
flegme, make thys decoction
& giue it vnto y^e paciē, take of
Violettes. ℥. and a halfe of prunes,
oke ferne. ℥ i. mirabolans Reboles
℥ i. make a decoction and mynyster
it vnto halfe a pound.

Of a quotidian, of sharpe
flegme.

Against the quotidian that is
of sharpe flegme, take this oz
dre, digest fyrst the matter with oris
mell simplex, oz orizachatum oz w̄
℥ i. syroupe

syrupe compolstue, and being digested, purge it wth this medicine, take of violettēs. ʒ ii. of Sene, tyme, wild tyme, & oke oz walterne ana. ʒ of Cassia fistula, of tamarindēs, ana ʒ, & a half, Mirabolā's kebules. ʒ it make a decoction, if it be a stronge patient geue hym al, if weake, geue him but halfe, and make that thys medicine that is ministred agaynst a quotidian of Charpe flegme, maye be mynystred agaynste the same of slimy flegme and agaynste a quartayne of Melancholy natural.

Of pourgyng of choler in
Tertian fevers.

Cap. lxxxix.

To purge choler in Tercyans make thys recepcion. Take of violettes. ʒ ii. of Cassia fistula. ʒ i. of Tamarindēs. ʒ, giue them vnto the patient in the mornynge, but fyrste make a preparatiue of the decoction of prunes, a pound, fyrst strayne it & resolueth the forsayde thynges in the

Straininge & syrupe against a tertian
of red choler take maydchevre. m. ii.
of violets. ʒ. iiii. of these. iiii. melons
Courdes, Cucumers, Pepōs, of the
seades of pursland, of Sandarache
whyte and red of echē ʒ. ʒ. a halfe of
whyte poppy, ʒ. i. of ashes of spodnū
ʒ. ʒ. a halfe, of wyne of pomegranar
tes, ʒ. i. of prunes, v. of cleare cassia
fistula. ʒ. i. of manua. ʒ. ʒ. a half, my
rabolanes, Citrin. ʒ. Rewbarbe. ʒ. i.
make a decoction.

Of tertian of yelow choler

Capit. lxxxiii.

Agaynste the Tertian of yelow
choler, or glassie, or els like salt. take
ʒ. rootes of fennel, parcely, teintwozt
mayden heare, endiue, cychozy, Har
tes tounge, ana. m. i. violettes ʒ. iiii.
of iniubes of these. iiii, melōs gour
des Cucumers pepōs, of lettys and
pursland seade ana, ʒ. of dill, ʒ. of wi
ne of Pōgranates of suger, ii. pound
make a syrupe & clarify ʒ. straining

P. ii.

ther

therunto take of Violettes. ʒ iiii. of
iniubes, and of the. iiii. cold ledeg be
foze namyd, mayden here, cassia fi
stula. clered tamarindes, anise, fenel
ana. ʒ. a halfe, of citryn mirabola
nes, Reubarbe ana ʒ. iiii. of pꝛunes.
xx. make a decoction.

Of a symple oz double tertian.

Cap. lxxviii.

Against a double oz simple fe
uer Tertian, after the thyꝛde
fit pꝛoue this experiment. Take of
the ioyce of Endiue, oz Cychoꝛpe, of
Southistel. ʒ i. of the ioyce of playn
tayne, of hartes tongue. ʒ i. a halfe
of wine of pomegranates, ii pounde
Sugar a pound, a halfe make a sy
roupe, and let a yonge man dꝛynke
v. sponesfull therof. and an old man
iiii. wyth water, of both the endiues
ana. m. i. of these. iiii. melons gour
des cucumers, pepons, of purselade
ana. ʒ i. violettes. ʒ iiii. of ʒ floures
of Borage. ʒ i. of sugar a pound of
wine

Wynne of pomegranates make a sy-
rupe. A decoction for the same, take
of violettes ʒ. of Borage flours, ʒi
mirabolans citrins, kebules, ana. ʒ.
prunes booke or walferne. ʒ. and a
half, turbit. ʒ ii. of Anise, fenil sede
Ana. ʒ a half, make a decoction.

Of the Tertian feuer of red
choler.

Cap. lxxxv.

Against a tertian of red choler
take of Mayden heare, Teynt
worste, Sowthistell, lyuerwort
of wynter Selefloures Ana. ʒ iii.
of violettes ʒ iii. of y floures of wa-
ter Lyllys. ʒ i. of these. iiij. cold se-
des, Lettysse, Purflayne, white pop-
pye and sanders, ana. ʒ i. Prunes.
xx. of suger. ii. pound, make a syrup
and let it be clarified.

And if it end not eyther by swete
or sege, or els bi some good successe
in y declinatio of y feuer, geue vnto
y paciēt this decoctio. Take of vio-

v. iii,

lettes

lets. ℥ iiii. of ꝑ. iiii cold sedes. ana ℥
ii. of Castia fistula. ℥ ii. of myrabo-
lās citrin. ℥ a hal, of reubarbe. ℥
i. and so make the decoction.

Against the feuer tertian or quar-
tayne take of Nettell, in ii. of a cob-
web, & salt. ℥ i. & make. iiii. plasters
therof, & let thē be put in the. iiii. ex-
tremities on thi vaines pulsatiues
after the third fit. ii. houres and be-
foze the fit. i. houre & giue vnto the
paciēt. ℥ a hal, of camphory w
Rose water.

Of the quartayne feuer that
comyth of burnt coloz.

Cap. lxxxvi

Against the Quartayne of a
burnte coloz in Somer, take
of Endyue, Cychozy, Hartes
tounge, citterache, maydē here, teint
wort ana, in i. of Violettes, ℥ iiii. of
borage flowers ℥ ii. of the. iiii. colde
seades melons. Gourdes, cucumers
Depons, ana. ℥ i prunes. x. tyne. &
wild

Wilde Tyme ana. ʒ iiii. sene, dodder,
ana. ʒ ʒ a half, suger. ii. pound. make
a syrupe and claryfy it. A decoction
thervnto, take of violettes, sebesten
of Borage floures. ana. ʒ ʒ a halfe
of intrabolans citrin, kebulis Indi:
ana. ʒ iii. of reubarbe. ʒ i. make a de:
coction.

Of a Quartayne in haruest.

Cap. lxxxviii.

A Gaist a quartaine of burnte
coler in haruest, take ʒ rote
of fennell, parcely, of bochers brome
spetage, cinkfoyle, of grasse, of En:
diue, cychoy, cyterach, mayden here
tentworthe, Hartes tounge, Langde
befe, Lentils, Acasia, ana. ʒ ʒ a halfe
prunes. xx. wine of Pomegranates,
a pound ʒ a half, of suger. iii. li. ma
ke a syrupe. A decoctiō herevnto ta:
ke of violets. ʒ iiii. of borage flours
℥ iiii. sebestē

sebestene, cassia fistula, tamarindes
ana. ʒ i. of time, and wilde Time, of
both sortes of sticados mirabolans
citrinia Indi, the foure cold seades,
Melons, Gourdes, cucumers Pe-
pons, ana a nounce of Prunes. xx.
make a decoction.

Of a quartayne bredde of naturall
melancholy. Cap. lxxxviii.

Against the feuer Quartayne
bred of melācholy natural, ta-
ke the rote of Fennell, of Persely, of
buchers brome, of sperage, of cinke-
foyle, of Hartes tounge, of the rote
of langedubese, of Hogges tounge
ʒ rote of an elder, walwort, germa-
der ground Iuyce, of bothe sortes of
stychados, Calament, Organe, of
the cold herbes, Melons, Gourdes,
Cucumers, Depōs ana. m i. of Vio-
lettes, of Borage floures. Ana. ʒ. ii.
of Spikenarde. ʒ iii. of the ioyce of
borage. ʒ i. of whit veniger, a pound
of

of suger.iiii.pound,make a syrupe
wth the decoctyon of.iii.pound of ger
mander,let the patient Receyue the
syrupe wth this decoction early and
late.

Against a quartayne Age bo:
Take violets,bozage flou
res,sene time,& Epithime, ana. ʒ.ii.
Mirabolanes,citrin,Rebules And
Ana. ʒ,make a decoction and geue
it to the patient(yf he be stronge of
nature)before the fyr.

A potion for a quartayne
Capit.lxxxix

For a quartayne this potion is
good to purge by lytle and lytle
& is giuen from thre days to.iii
or fro.iiii,to.iiii. as is nedful, for it
purgeth and disgestithe specially if
it be wth a coughe.

Take wyld tyme, calamint, blacke
helebour, Sene, violettes, hylope,&
oke or wall ferne Ana. ʒ i. & a halfe
of

of fenell, Lequoyse, of the rotes of
Fennell, and smallage, ana 3 and a
halfe, let them be sodden and stand
to settill that it maye clarifye and
take of the decoctyon, v, pound, and
let it be made in a syrupe giue ther
of in a receptyon vnto the patient
3 ii. in the moynnge.

CA confectyon of pilles to
purge ail corrupt
humozes.

Cap. lxxxx.

A Confectyon of pills wherbyth
humours are dissoluid, take ʒ
inner parte of coloquintida, ʒ i
of agartcke ʒ. & a half, of Baucache
ʒ i. of Liquoyse, ʒ i. of Nettels sede
Roket royal, ana, 3 and a half, stāpe
them and make pilles.

COf heuynes or drowsynes
of the heade,

Cap. lxxxx.

Acer

A Certayne experiment agaynst
the heuines of the bed. Take
of Agaricke. 3 lb, of the ioyce
of wyld Sage, Rewbarbe, Holwort
ana. 3 i. whit suger. 3 ii. and a halfe.
make pilles lyke to cyche Dese, and
Drynke one therof thysle in a weake
or els euery day, till you haue made
an end of al, it helpith in the mtddes
but specyally in the ende without a
ny daunger.

Take of cloues, macys, Nut-
miggis, Galingale, Dras-
gons bloud Anyse, Comin
ana. 3 i. as muche of
spurge as of the
al and make a
pouder.



The

The aphorismes

of Hippocrates redacted vnto
a certayne order, accordyng vnto y^e
membres of a mans body, and the
dysseases that may fal in
any of them.

Of the disposition of the head.

Cap. prim.



Hyne troubled lyke vnto
y^e water of an Ore oz hors
signifyeth paynes in the
head.

Milke is euill for them that haue
the head ache.

If y^e paynes be in y^e noddle of y^e head
it is good to cut y^e batne in y^e forhed

If any matter oz water flowe out
at his nose oz eares whiche hath the
head ache, it taketh away y^e paynes
whatsoever helthful man is soden-
ly payned in the head & therewith lo
sythe

lyth his voyce & routeth wythal, he
dyeth wythin seven dayes, yf an A
gewe take hym not.

Of the lethargye or forgetfulness

Cap. ii.

To tremble in a lethargy is ve
ry euill.

Of the paynes in the head called
subeth. Cap. iii

In this disease paynfull sleape is
mortal.

Of to much watchynge. Cap. iiii.

In moderate sleape or watching
is very euill.

Of the Palsey Cap. v.

Palseys do commonly chance fro
xx. yerres of age tyll .lx.

It is hard to helpe a small palsey,
but to heale a greuouse palsey it is
ympossible.

It is no matter what kinde of spue
me or froth be about their mouthes
which be stragled or haue the Pal
sey, and be not yet dead,

Of

Of the madnesse called melancholia
Cap. vi.

A Swellynge oz weaknesse en-
durynge a longe tyme byrn-
geth a mā to a melancholy.

Peryllouse eruptions in al melani-
cholyke dysseases, do sygnifie eyther
the palsey a convulsyon, blyndenes
oz madnesse.

The Hemorrhoides be very good
to such as be melancholyke.

Of Ragging madnesse.
Cap. vii.

If he that is mad be taken with a
laxe oz hidropsy, it is good.

The Hemorrhoides breakynge
out, take away madnesse.

If a mad man vse to laughe it is
a laudable signe, but yf he be verpe
sad, it is peryllouse.

If a mad man fynde ease in slea-
ping it is good, but if hys rage en-
creale, it is to be fearyd.

Of the Fallynge Euph.
Cap. viii.

They whiche haue the fallinge
euyl in theyr child hood be ofte
healed, but if they be past, xxb
yercold, they dye for the most parte.
The changing of place, tyme, and
age curethe the fallinge euyl in yōg
men.

Of thed iseases in the synowes. Ca. ix.
A colde thynges be no poule
to the synowes, the Bones, y
Ceth the braynes, & the Marry in y
backe, & vnto those al hote thynges
be profitable and good.

A sodeyne feuer healeth y crāpe.
A conuulsyon after sleape in an Ag
gue, is to be feared.

To be short breathyd in an ague,
is the sygne of a conuulsion.

A conuulsyon oz gripinges in the
bely in Sharpe agues, be very euyl.

A conuulsyon after the drynkinge
of helleboze, is deadly.

To haue a conuulsyon with a soze
wounde is death.

A con

A conbulsyon is perillouse to him
that hath blede muche.

A conbulsyon oz yelkynge after a
great inadityon be very euell.

If a dronken man lose his speche &
haue a couulsyō he shal shortly die

A conbulsyon cometh of immoder-
ate fulnesse oz emptinesse & so doth
yelkynge.

Yelkinge, vomiting, a conbulsyō
oz madnesse coming vpon hym v̄ is
payned in the small guttes are to be
fearyd.

The crampe oz madnesse w̄ much
watching, is very perillouse.

He that is taken wyth a soze con-
bulsyon yf he lyue foure dayes shal
eskape.

A conbulsyon after a purgatyō
is very perillouse.

If a yonge man beyng fleschly be
taken wyth a distension of the syno-
wes in the Somer tyme, let hym be
washed with cold water, for v̄ doth
encrease

encrease the heate, and y^e heate doth
allwage hys paynes.

In loze woundes a conuulsion or
distencion be very euill.

¶ Of the drousynes in the head.

Capl. x.

TO dote or to be astonyed after a
blowe or stripe, is very euyl

¶ Of the membres being set awrye.

Capl. xi.

IF a contynuall agew if the lips
pes, the eyes, the browes or the nose
stand awry, so that the patient can
not heare or see, and be therewith ve
ry weake, he shall die shortly after.

¶ Of the disposicion of the eyes.

Capl. xii.

Of the times of y^e yere if it cha
ce the winter to be drie and y^e
northwind to blowe, the springtime
moyst with the southwind, y^e somer
folowig there shall be many be trou
bled with blernesse, but of the cōtra
ry part if the wynter be moyst with
muche southwind, & the springtime
drie with northwindes, men shall be

a. i.

like

likewyse vexed with dry blernesse.

It in autune, or Heruest there be
much drought, and northwyndes,
it shal do good to moyst persōs and
women, but other it shall vex with
drye blernes.

When the tymes of the yere be drye
many shall haue bler eyes.

The southwynde blowyng dayly
for a season, wyl engender daseling
in the eyes.

Dyseases of the eyes do cheefly rasi
nyng in somer.

In a continuall agewe if the eyes
be wythen a syde, and the pacyent
weake and cannot see it is a p̄sente
token of death.

In all kyndes of feuers, and o
ther diseases, voluntarpe teares be
laudable, but if they flowe contrary
to the pacyentes mynd, they be to be
fearyd.

It is very good, if he that is disea
syd in y eyes be taken w a sodē lax

Al

All dyseases in the eyes he healpd
eyther dy drinking of swete wyne
oz with baths of whote water oz let
ting of bloude oz with a purgacion.

If a man be seke marke hys eyes
when he slepyth for yf anye whyte
thyng appear betwixt the eye lids
des and the patient haue no greete
laxe nor receyued any purgatiō be
fore, is a terrible and deadly sygne.

Of the disposicion the eares
Capit. piii.

Whosocuer bleth to boorde cho
ler, and in y meane while wax
eth dese, the laxe stoppeth, and
f the contrary part, a sodayne lax
eiection of cholet taketh away dese
esse.

To waxe dese in a continuall
ew (the pacyente beinge weake of
ody) is a token of death.

Voluntary bleding at the nose oz
a. ii. a.

a sodayne lax dothe take awaye the
defnes which comith of an ague.

¶ Of the dyspolicion of the nose.
Cap. 14.

They whose nostrilles be ful of
superfluouse moystnesse, and
haue also theyr nature of sead
very warrishe, be not helthful of bo
dy, and they that be contrary enioye
continual helth.

Hoznesse and continuall fluxion
of sneuil in old men, do in no meane
waxe rype.

A dry Sommer wyth often northe
wind and a moist Haruest with the
southwind, both engendre in y^e next
winter the heade ake, the cough, hoz
senesse, and much fluxion of reume
by the nostrils, but of the Haruest
be drye, and the northwynd blowe
the reume shal endure muche longer.
Old men be often greuid with flux
yon of reume and the coughe.

Muche reume conteyned in the
stomake

Humake is changed within twentie
Days to playne matter.

All cold thinges as snow and yse,
Do engender distillations.

Of bledynge at the nose.

Lapt. p. xv.

Old men and children do ofte
blede at the nose.

If it chance him that is seke of an
agewe to blede, he shall haue a laxe
in the decrease of his feuer.

He that waxeth desse througe an
agewe & bledith at the nose shall re-
couer his hearinge.

Whoso is liked to haue an apos-
tem in any of his ioyntes and in the
meane while bleadeth at the nose is
sure to recouer his health.

If a woman whose floures be stop-
ped do chance to blead at the nose it
is a good sygne.

Bleding at the nose or eares taketh
away the headake.

To haue the Stampe or to dote
a. iij. while

whyle the nose bledeth is an euill
sygne.

¶ Of Nefing. Capit. xvi.

If a woman hauyng the mother,
or being in paynes of child birch
chance to nefe, it is very good,

Nefing taketh away belching.

All nefinge that cometh of the head
is caused eyther of the braine being
hote, or the empti place of the head
being very moyst, for the ayre with
in contained brekith out thzoughe a
narowe passage, and therby causeth
the noyle.

**¶ Of the dispositions of the mouth and
tonge. Cap. xvii.**

Yonge chylde and infanten be
often troubled wyth blcers in
the mouthe, and to muche vo
mytyng.

Of al other men they which lisper
be most troubled with many sieges,
and laces.

¶ Of

Of the diseases in the tethe.

Cap. xviii

It is the sygne of contynuaunce in an ague, to haue much slimy matter about the tethe.

When the teeth begyn to grow, children are payned wyth feuers, crampes, and ptyching of the gummes, & especially in the growing of the gumme teethe.

Of the grese in the throte, Cap. xix

Ofentimes diseases propre for the somer season do chance in autume, as the squinancy, shortnes of bzyeth, and the paynes in the flap that couereth the wynde pype.

A suffocatyon chancyng to hym that hath an agew, and no swelling remayne in the throte, is a token of dethe.

If the squinancie fall downe to the lyghtes, and the patient lyue seuen dayes, the fluxion wyll turne to matter.

If

If he that hath the squinancie do
swell in the necke, it is a good token
for the fluxion is driven outwarde.

He that hath an agew not beinge
able to turne hye necke, neyther to
swallowe his meate, wout a mani-
fest swelling in the throte, shal shor-
tely dye.

Of the brest and leghtes,
Cap. xx.

TO haue the breste somewhat
stopped in an agew is an euil
token, for a conuulsion shal shortly
folow, they which haue swelling in
their backes before they be. iiii. ye-
re old cominge of shortnesse of bres-
te, or a sore cough, shal shortly die.

If it chance a drōken man soden-
ly to fall spechelesse, he shal shortly
dye of a conuulsion, excepte eyther
he fal to an agew, or els he receyue
his spech againe at the houre when
the surfyte is digestyd.

Ther

They which sodenly ar taken wth
paynes in the head, & therwith lose
theyr speche & route, they dye shortly,
if they be not taken wth an agew.
Whosoever hath his braynes hurte
any way, doth sodely lose his spech.

Of bloud spyttyng. Cap. xxi.

Yonge men be chieflie troubled
wth spitting of bloud, consump
tions, hote feuers, and the fals
linge Cuyll.

The spittell in a continuall feuer
beinge wane of colour, bloudi skin
kinge or cholericke is an euell tokē.
He that spitteth frothy bloud is dis
seased in the lightes.

If he that spitteth bloud, spit ther
with al filthye matter, it is an euell
sygne.

To vomit bloud wthout an agew is
helthful, but in an ague peruiclous

Of the pleurisye Cap. xxii

If in the beginning of a Pleuris
ye the pacient vse to spit, it shortly
neth

meth the disease, but yf it chance af-
ward it pzongeth the paynes.

The Northwind blowing a long
season together, engendzeth colikes
coughes and pleurisy.

Pleurisy, peripeunomy, reu-
mes, and coughes do chiefly raigne
in the wynter.

If he which hath the pleurisie, be
not purged in. xlii. dayes, the flux
pon wyl change to matter.

The pleurisy once changed to mat-
ter, if the paciēt be not purgen with
in fourty dayes after, the breakyng
furth of the matter, he shal fall to a
consumptyon.

A sodeyne lax folowing a pleu-
risme oz a peripeunomy, is very pe-
rillouse.

They whose belching smelleth
sumwhat sharpe oz tarte, be not ge-
uen to the pleurisy.

The frenesye in a peripeunomye
is an euill token.

who

Whosoever hauinge filthi matter
in the voyd place of the stomake, or
hauing the hydropsi, is laced or bre
ned, yf all the matter or water yssue
furthe, it is present death,

Of the consūpsion or ptisic. cap. xxiij.

At tyme or heruest is very pe
uill to the which be in a con
sumption.

A dype soner with muche northe
wynd, and a moyst heruest w south
wyndes, do engendre in the wynter
folowynge, coughes and reuines, &
to dyuerse consumptyons.

In consumptions purge downe
ward, and vppward.

They whiche be betwixt. xviij. and
xxv. be chyeftye troubled wth the
ptisicke.

If his spittell which hathe a con
sumpsion beinge cast vpon coles
do styncke, and the heare fall of his
heade, it is a signe of death.

Also

A sodayne lare to him that is in a
consumption and hys heare fall of
is deadly.

Whylke is ynholosome to the wote
che haue he headake, oz that be like
of any feuer, and to the which haue
noyse and wynde in the hyer parte
of ther belyes, and that haue chole-
rike decoctions in hote feuers, oz y
haue lost muche of theyr bloude, &
of the contrarye parte, it is good to
such as haue a consumption with-
out an age w, and also it may be mi-
nistred to them which haue agewes
long tyme, if none of the abouesaid
tokens do appere, & to such as haue
bene longe seke of a consumption.

Aptilike oz lare with spitting of
fylthy matter, yf the spittinge cease
is deadly.

Of the dysposicions of the herbe. Ca. 24.

Great brennyng in the stomake
and prickyng about the herb
is an euill token in an age w.

They

They which lose theyr strength of
tentimes without manifest occasiō
shall dye sodenly.

Of the Pappes, Cap. 25.

If the Pappes of a womā which
is with child of two do waxe lyt-
tle, she shall lose one child, and if it be
the right Pappe it is a man childe,
and if it be left a woman.

If a woman, that neyther is with
child, nother hath brought furthe a
child, haue milke in her pappes, she
is past her floures.

Bloude drawing to the pappes of
a woman, is a signe of the frenesye.

If thou wilt stoppe the floures of
a woman, put a great ventose vpon
her pappes.

Muche mylke yssuing out of the
tetes of a woman y^e is with child, be-
tokeneth the child to be very weake
and feble, but if the pappes be hard
the child is stronge and helthful.

As the decrease of the pap-
pes

pes is a signe of the destruction of the child, so the hardnes of the same signifieth great paynes, in the pappes, legges, knees, or eyes, and the lyfe of the child.

Of the stomake. Cap. xxxvi

The stomacke is most hote in **S**ommer and springtyme, & the also the slepes be longest.

Men can not wel awaite wth muche meate in the somer and herueste, but meanly in the spryng, and best of al in the wynter,

In all dysleases to be stedfaste of mynd, and to be content wth suche thynges as be mynystrred to hym, is a laudable sygne, but the contrarie is very euill.

Drinke of wyne doth take away hanger.

If he whiche goeth very dry to bedde slep, it is good.

If they which haue certayne muttering and wynde in their belyes haue

haue greate paynes in the loynes,
they shal haue moist deiections, if y^e
wind do nether comfurth nor great
multitude of vyne, and al thele do
chance in feuers.

If in a laxe oz vomit suche thyn-
ges be purged as oughte to be pur-
ged, it doth ease the paciēt and it is
nothyng greuous, but if it chaun-
ceth contrary,

Let such as can not easily vomite,
be purged downewarde, but not in
the somer.

In all kinde of diseases if blacke
choler be purged vpward oz do-
wneward wpythout a medicyne, it is
perillouse.

In the paynes of the small guts
tes callyd yltaca, vomptynge, epy-
kynge, conuulsyon, oz dotynge be
euyl.

A conuulsion and yekynge after
a great purgynge, ar to be fearyd.

A

A sodeyne and voluntary vomit-
tinge. healeth hym that hath had a
longe lare.

Veskinge is good to him wherch
hath a heate & swelling in the liuer.

Of the dysleasys in the lyuer. Cap. xxvii.

A new taketh a waie y grete
and paynes in the liuer.

A wounde in the Braynes, hert, mi-
drise, smalguttis, stomake, or lyuer
is deadly.

If he whose liuer mattrereth be bre-
nid and therout issue pure and whit
matter, he shall eskape, but yf it be
like dregges he shall shortly dye.

Many diseases proper, to the som-
mer do chace in haruest, as quartan-
nes and Hydropsies engendrid in
the splene,

If he whiche hath the dropsye be
woundid, it is harde to hele him.

Whosoever hath gripinges about
the navel, and paynes in the loynes
and cannot be helped by purgatiōs

oz otherwyse shall fall to a dype hy-
dropse.

The coughe goynge befoze the hy-
dropse is euell, but in the hydropse
much worse.

If they whiche be splenetike, haue
a bloody flux which will long conte-
nue, they fall to the hydropse, oz
theyr meate shall come through the
vndygestyd and so they dye.

A bloody fluxe, an hydropsi oz mad-
nesse after a frensy, are laudable.

Whoso haue theyr lyuer full of
water, and it bzeake downwarde to
the bely, it is death.

If he that hath an agew be taken
wyth the yelowlandes. y. vii. the. ix.
the. xi. oz. xiii. day, it is laudable, yf
the ryght syde waxe not hard, but if
it do it is contrary.

An agew taketh away the paynes
vnder the spottes, yf it be wythoute
great heate and swellng.

Of the gaule and splene. Cap. xxxviii

b. i.

If

If the yelow Jaundys, chance
in an age wth before the seventh
day, it is euill.

They whych haue the yelow tanz
des be not full of wynd.

If ther lyuer whiche haue the yel
lowe Jandes be hard, it is an euill
sygne.

A bloudy flux is good to them y^e
be splenetyke.

Of al kynde of fluxions. Capit. xxix.

In a lare diuerse kindes of sieges
be good, except they change to such
as be euill.

Blacke sieges lyke to fylthy bloude
beinge voluntari be wonderfull e^u
uill whether they be wth an ague or
wthout an ague, and y^e darker colour
they haue, the worse they be, but yf
these sieges com throughe a purga
cion they be moze laudable, yea & all
thoughe they be of diuerse coloures
they be not euill.

To haue a siege of playne meland
choly

cholye, or to perbreke the same in the
begynning of any disease is deadly
Whosoever is brought weake e-
ther by some greivouse disease or sick-
nes of longe cōtynuāce, or by woundes
receyved, or eny other way, and
therupon haue a spege of melanco-
lie like to blacke bloud he shal doubt-
lesse dye the day after.

A bloudy fluxe begynnyng wyth
a melancholike siege, is deadly.

A ytle peaces of fleshe appearing
in a bloudye spege, betokenes of pre-
sent death.

Wayne desyre to the store in a wo-
man wyth child, killeth the child.

Carr or sharpe belching sodenlye
chancing to hym whose meate com-
eth throughe him indigestid, is very
good.

An lōge continuāce of a bloudye
flux to absteyne fro meate, is very e-
uill & if it be wth an ague much wors

A bloudy flux is good to suche as
be splenetike.

b. ii.

¶

A todayne bloudy fluxe after a syn-
cer or cleane siege, is to be feard.

It a great laxe chance in a whyte
mozfewe, it taketh away þ̄ Disease.
Frothy sieges in a fluxe, do declare
the flegme to come froin the head.

It is an euell token in a Charpe a
gewe, to haue a conuulsion or payne
full gripinges in the bely.

Paynes in the hyer partes of the
belye be moze gentle, & of lesser per-
cill then they which be in the lower
parte.

If he whiche hath the strangurye
be takē with the paynes in þ̄ small
guttēs called illiaca, he shal dye w̄
in seven dayes, excepte a feuer take
hym muche fluxt of bzine.

C Of the fundament. Cap. xxx.

If the hemorhoydes chaunce to
suche as be melancolyke mad, or
frantpke, it is laudable.

If he that hath long tyme had the
hemorhoydes be heald, & not one
left

left open, it is to be feared lest he fall
to a consumption or hidropsie.

The hemorhoides be very good
to such as haue a melancholike mad-
nesse, or great greife in the raynes.

Of the disposition of the raynes.

Cap. xxxi.

They which haue the paynes in
y^e raynes after xl. yeres of age
can not be healed.

They whose vyne is ful of grauel
be seke of the stone, eyther in the ray-
nes, or in the bladder.

Diseases in the raynes and blad-
der are skant curable in old men.

Lytle bladders or bubbles in a mā's
vyne, do betoken paynes in the ray-
nes, and longe diseases.

The hyer part of the vyne fatter
& thicke, is a sygne of paynes in the
raynes and some greuous disease.

If the abovesayd tokens appeare
in suche as be seke in the raynes, &
also haue sore paynes in y^e muscles
of y^e backe, if the paynes be inward

it signifieth an apostem in the inner partes, but if they be outward the apostem shalbe ther also.

Much flegme conteyned betwixte the stomacke and the midrife hauing no way to the bely is sone dissoluid if it issue by the waynes in the bladder, and thence forth in vryne.

Of the diseases in the bladder. La. 32.

In moyst and wete season, longe ages fluxes, rottenesse, y fallig euill, the squinancy, and the palsy do cheefe rayne, but contrarie in dry seasons, cōsumption, blearnes, goutes, strāguries & bloudi fluxes

Children be often greued w paynes in the throte, and fallinge of the tawes, wormes in the bely, & strāguries.

Old men haue moost comenlye these diseases, shortnesse of brethe, reweine, the coughe the strāguri, Difficulty of vryne, goutes, dāselinge in the head, paynes in y raynes, palleyes

les in theyr bodies out of iust re-
pente, & yteche, watchinges wth most
nesse in the bely eyes and nothylles
dulnesse of syght and hearing.

If his water that is seke of an A-
gue be litell in quantitie thicke and
ful of crumes, & ther byō hys vyne
folow much in quantitie and thine,
it is very good.

Whosoever in an ague hath hys
water troubled lyke to the vyne of
an oxe or cowe, hath or shortly shal
haue the headake.

In such dysseases as shalbe ended
the seueneth daye, ther shal appeare
in the pacientes vyne a red cloude
the fourth daye with other reasona-
ble tokens.

Vyne white and cleare is not lau-
dable, and especially in them whych
be frenlike or dotyng.

They whiche be lyke to haue an a-
postem in theyr iointes, be deliuered
therof by much vyne white & thicke

b.iii.

as

as that which cometh from such as
haue ben. iiii. dayes seke of an ague
Bloud oz matter in the vryne dothe
Declare vlcers and biles, eyther in
raynes oz bladder.

Lytle peces of fleshe and heares
in the vryne come from the raynes.
Contentes lyke vryne in the vryne
signifye a Pocke, oz Scabbe in the
bladder,

They which pisse bloud haue a
vayne broken in the raynes.

If they which pisse bloud oz cro-
mes, oz els haue the stranguri, if the
paynes be beneth the belly about the
share the disease is in the bladder.
Grauell in the vryne betokeneth a
stone in the bladder.

He that pisseth bloude oz matter, &
he in whose vryne scales do appere
oz the water haue a strong smel, hath
vlcers in the bladder,

Whoso hath pustules oz welkes
in his yarde, and if they breake and
the

the matter runne oute, they shal be
shortly hole.

To pisse muche in the night, doth
betoken a ptele siege.

The strangury chanceth to that
parson which hath a hote swellinge
in the fundament, or matrix, and to
hym whose reynes do matter. & pes-
king euer foloweth the heate & swel-
lyng in the lpuer.

Diseases in the reynes and bladder,
are hard to heale in old men.

Contētes in the botom of the byrne
lyke vnto thicke bzanne, signifi the
Disease longe to continue.

If the water do appeare vnlike of
substance, it betokeneth great mis-
temperāce, for diuersity of humors
within the body.

Drinking of wyne, healeth & strans-
gurye, and him & can not holde bys
water, & it is also good to let bloude
in the inner baynes about & ancle.

Of the members of generacyon in men
Capl. xxxiii.

Likewyse in men, eyther for the
raritie of the bodye, the spirites
go out, so that the seede cannot
come to his due place: or for the thick
nesse therof the humour cannot get
furthe, nether war hote, for the cold
nes, and so it heperth in y place or els
y same thing cometh of great heat.

A bone a gristel, a synow, and the
toppe of the yard being cut, wyl nei
ther grow nor toyne together.

Of the membres of generation in
women. Cap. xxxlii.

If the wynter be moyst and war
me and the Southwind blow, the
spring time dry w northwindes
those women that be the with child
shall of euerye lyght occasion lose
theyr chyldren, and the children the
borne shalbe weake & sickely. where
fore they shall eyther dye strengthe
w, or els al theyr lyfe tyme be fayn
eye and full of displeases.

If a woman with child must nedde
be purged, let that be from y fourth
moneth to the seuenth, yet those sū
what leasse, but befoze foure & after
seuen let thē receyue no purgacions

The suffumigation of swete or
durs doth bring furth the floures, &
is good for diuerse other thinges if
it dyd not cause y head to be droust

Lettynge of bloud doth kyll the
chylde but the nyer y byrth the more
perillouse it is.

If a woman w child be taken with
any greuous disease, it is death.

The fluxyon of the floures taketh
away vomiting of bloud.

If the floures stoppe it is good to
blede at the nose.

It is perillouse for a woman wyth
chylde to haue a great lax.

Melnyge is very good to her that
hath the moder, or that trauaylethe
of childbyrth.

She whose flours be euil colourid

oz that kepe not their comen course
had nede to take a purgacion.

If thou woldest knowe whether a
woman hath conceived oz no, geue
her water and hony myngled toge-
ther to drinke whē she goth to slepe
and if she fele grppynge and pay-
nes in her belye she is wyth chylde: if
she fele none she is not.

A woman which hath conceiued
a male is well colouryd, but if it be
a female, it is contrary.

Those women which be very small
and leane befoze they conceiue, shal
lose one childe befoze they wax grose.

Those women which begyn meane
of body, do lose theyr children the se-
cond oz thyrd moneth without man-
ifest occasyon, haue the closures of
theyr wombes ful of fylthy matter,
wherfoze they cannot susteyne the
weygth of y^e childe, but sodēly breke.

They which be very fat cannot
conceiue tyl they wax leane, for the
mouth

mouth of the matrix is stopped by
with fatnesse.

If thou wilt prouoke the floures
cause the woman to nose, and in the
meane while stop her nose & mouth

They which be with childe haue
theyr wombes closed by.

If a woman with child be taken
with an age, and ware very hote,
without manifest occasion, she hath
great paynes in childe byrthe, or els
she loseth her child with peril of her
owne lyfe.

If a conuulsyon, and fayntnesse
take a woman in tyme of her floures,
it is perillous.

If the floures haue to much issue
ther do ensue diuerse dysseases, & if
they be stopped there foloweth great
griefe in the wombe.

If a woman hath not conceyued.
& thou wilt know whether she shal
conceyue or no, let her be well coue
red with clothes, & beneth let a suff
fuming action

fumigacton be made of hote things
and odoriferous, for if the smell co
bp throughte her body to the nose &
mouth be sure y she is not barayne
of hir self.

If a woman with childe haue her
floures, it is ipossible y child shuld
be helthfull.

The floures stopping w an'ague
oz great cold, and the woman lothe
her meate, say she is wyth child.

The matrix cold and grosse, oz very
moyst, is not apt to conceyue, for the
seed is therein quenched & destroyed.

Lykewise if it be dry and very hote
for then is the seed lost for lacke of
nourishment, but thei whose matrix
is of a meane temperatüre be plētī
ful & do often conceyue, if thou wilt
know moze rede aboue in y dispos
sion of the Vappes.

Of the disposicion of the outward me
bers. *Lapi. pppv.*

If two great gretes do happen in
diuerse

Dyuerse meēbres at one tyme, the gre
ter taketh away the lesse.

Paynes in the knees and loynes, or
gryppinges in the bely comyng vpo
hym that hathe no agewe, do signi
fie that he shuld be purged downe
warde.

In paynfull feuers apostemes do
often happen aboute the knees and
cheekes.

The likenesse shal chesely remayne
in that place which was greued be
fore it beganne.

The ioyntes of such as haue had
a feuer for a long season, shal ake &
be full of pustules.

Great paynes and swellynge in
iointes wth any brekinge or issue do
signifie that the gout or crāpe shal
folow, and many be remedied wth
much washing wth cold water, for
it doth extenuat the humor and take a
waye the paynes, for a meane colde
extinguissheth.

Lettyng

Letting of bloud doth bitterly take
away such paynes as begyn at the
backe, & thece remoue to the armes
Enuches be neuer bald nor gouty.

Women haue neuer the goute as
longe as they haue theyr floures.

A child hath neuer the goute vntil
he hath knowen a woman.

All kynde of goutes (if the inflam-
mation be quenched) wythin forty
dayes do end.

All goutes do chifely raygne in
springtime and haruest.

If the hippe bone fall out of hys
place after a longe sciatica, ther shal
muche matter folowe, or the legge
wil consume away, and the patient
shal halt, except he be hrennyd.

Of Feuers and Agues. Cap. xxxviii.

The siknesse it selfe, & the tyme
of the yere do plailly declare y^e
tyme of the fittes, y^e chese tyme
of the disease & the order in y^e fittes
Olde men be neuer troubled wyth

for

soze agewes because theyr bodyes
be cold.

All Sharpe diseasys are iudged in
fourtene dayes.

Quartaynes in sommer be very shorte
in Autume much longer, in winter
longest of all.

It is muche better that he whych
hath a conbulson be takē wyth an
agew, then he whych hath an agew
be taken wyth a conbulson.

If hys fleche that hath a soze ague
do eyther fall nothyng away at all
or decay veri much it is euill, for the
syzt betokeneth longe contynuance
of the dease, & the other great we-
kenesse in the person.

At the beginning and endynge of
an agew, al thinges be of more strē-
gthe then in the chese part therof.

In all diseases they be in leasse to
pardy to whole nature age, accusō
or time of the yere the sicknes doth
agre, then they wyth whome it doth

in no poynt agree.

When the somer is not unlike to
the springetyme you shall loke for
much sweeting in al agewes.

In dry seasons there shal reygne
diuerse sore agewes.

All dysseases in the haruest season
be perillouse and deadly, but in the
springtyme most gentyl and easy.

In the somer these do chiefly reygne,
continual and brenyng agewes
tertian and quartayne feuers, bo-
nyting, laxes, blemesse with blcers
in the mouthe and pryncypal membrs
A cold stiffness chancig the fyrst day
in any feuer doth take away al iud-
gemente.

All feuers whych do not intermite
and geue ouer the thyrde day, be pe-
rillouse, but if the patiente haue no
fyte that day theris no feoperdy.

If greate coldnesse take hym whē
he is very weake thurgh a continuall
all agew it is deadly,

If in a continual agew the outward members be veri cold and the inward partes hote and drye, it is a token of death.

If in an agewe pustules and paynes chaunce in the ioyntes, it is a signe that the pacient sedeth wel.

In a continuall feuer, yf the lippes, the eyes, the Nose or the mouth be wyten and oute of fashion, so that the pacient cannot se nor here and therwyth all hys body be weake, it is a signe that death is at hand.

A sodeyne laxe or dotage in a continual feuer is deadly.

An apostem which doth not breake at the fyrst iudginge daye in a feuer, doth signifye the longe continuance of the dysease.

Voluntary teares in agwes be laudable, but they whiche flowe agaynst the pacientes wyll be, to be feared.

All Agewes wyth swellynge in
the fundament be euyl except such
as endure but one daye.

If he which hath an agew do sweate
very much and the disease cōtynue
it is euil, for it betokeneth long sick-
nes and abundance of humors.

He that hath a convulsion or dis-
cencion in the synowes, & ther vpon
an agew, is sodenly deliuered.

A tertyan not endid in seven fittes,
shall contynue longe.

The yelow jaundis comyng vpon
him that hath a feuer before the se-
uen day is perillouse.

To be affrayde in his sleape, or to
haue the crampe is euill.

To be shorte brethyd in an agewe
is the sygne of a convulsion.

Sorpyful syghes in sharpe agewes
be to be feard.

They which haue the quartaine
haue seldome convulsions, and yf
he which hath a convulsion fall to a
quartayne

quartayne he shalbe deliuered from
his convulsyon.

If he whiche hath an agew swete
in these dayes folowynge it is verye
good, the third, the. v. vii. ix. xi. xiiii.
xvii. xxi. xxvii. xxxi. xxxiiii. for y^e swe
tes do iudge y^e feuer, but if they be o
ther wyse, they declare longe conti
nuance of y^e disease & great paynes

Of the diete to be obserued in agewes

Capit. xxxvii.

In al diseases of long cōtinuance
the paciēt most vse lytle meate, &
exquisite, but in sharpe diseases, y^e is
perillouse, yet to eate to lytell or to
much be both euill.

Sycke men do moze often erre in
vsynge lytel meate, then in that diet
whiche is sumwhat larger, whereby
they be ofte hurt, yea and to such as
be in helth small fare, and exquisite
diet, is very perillouse, because they
easily erre therein.

Unto extream diseases extreme

c. lli.

cures

cures necessary.

When the dysseale is most extreme and sharpe the patient shall by and by haue woderful paynes, wherfore he must vse most smal and thin diet & as y^e dysseale is from extreme paynes so must the diet amend.

When the seknesse is most violent the must the patient vse lest meat of al.

The phisicion must marke wel whyther the patient vsynge suche small dyet may endure to the state & strengthe of the dysseale, or whyther the paynes wil first allwage or no.

If the sicknesses in the beginning be most feruent, then must the patient vse lytell meate, but if the syknesses be afterwarde most vyolent the patientes meate, must be somewhat before diminished, but in the beginning he must fede well that he may be able to abide the dysseale.

The patient must forbear meate in the fyttes, & especially in suche agewes y^e do intermyt & come bi fits.

Amonge al other old mē may best a
way w fastig, the such as be of mid
dell age, after yong men, and worse
of al children & especially such as be
quycke and lusty.

Such as grow, haue much natu-
ral heate within them & therfore do
requite much meate, whyrche yf thet
haue not theyz bodyes do sone cōsu-
me, but cōtrari litel meate wil serue
old mē, because they haue but litle
naturall hete which w much meate
is sone quēched, & therfore thet haue
not so feruent Agues because theyz
bodies be cold.

The stomake & in ward partes be
most hote in wynter & springetyme;
wherfore men must then fede better
for the in ward heat the being much
doth requite much meate & for a p-
fe therof marke y ages & y chāpiōs
Boyst meates be best of all to such
as be sicke of agues, & chrest to chil-
dre, & to such as haue bē acustomed
c.iiii, w lyke

like meates,
You must marke whether you shal
geue them meate onse oz twyle, and
to whome you muste geue moze, to
whome lesse, and suwhat you moste
bere with the tyme of the yere, the co
trey, the age of the person, and wyth
the accustomed vse.

In sommer and Autume men may
skatce away with much meat, but in
the wynter best of all, and meane in
the spzyng.

To such as haue theyr syknesse by
certayne fittes in order, you shal
geue nothyng, nether adde
nor dimynishe afoze the
tyme of iudgyng.

¶ Here end the Aphorismes of
Hippocrates, set in order for
euery membze, and Trans
latid out of Latyn into
Englyshe by Hum
fre A lopyd.



A Booke conteynyng the names of the com-
pound medicynes, which be good for al
kynde of dyseases that may chaunce in
any member of mans body, in readdyng of whiche
booke I wold the gentle reader shuld be ad-
monished of one thyng, whych is that I do com-
menly throughe all this booke vse the Latyn na-
mes, and haue not translated the same to the
Englyshe tongue beyng moued therunto, be-
cause that many of them be suche that they can-
not be wel Englyshed, and also that the Apo-
thecaries whych haue such medicines to sell
do comenly vse the Latyne or rather Ara-
bike, and barbarouse termes, and not
the Englysh names therof, vpon
whiche considerations I thou-
ght it best to vse the same
throughe all this pre-
sent booke.

For al diseasys in the head.

Capi. i.

These confections folowynge
do not suffer the heares to wax
hoze & gray, electuarium de aromati-
bus, cofectio alhatif, oleū costinum
and de alchana.

These be very good for all dy-
seases in the brayne, the electuarie
of Perles, Triacle dyatesoron and
the

The confection of muske.

These comfort the brayne, aromaticum rosatum: matus aromaticum. Diambrā, galie elephāgine & pillule stomatice.

These purge the brayne, the confection upon alphescera, & pillule elephangine, Oximel squillitike openeth & opilation of the brayne.

The infusion of hyera healeth the melancolike paynes of the head.

These be good for the falling euyl, confection de musco, thiriaca dyatesis, saron. confection alfescera, syzupus sticados, acetum and oxime squilliticum, vnguentum de bdellio, oleū de cucumere asinino, de lapide gagaris, de piperibus and philosphorum Confection alharis & kebuli conditi, be very good for al diseases in y^e senses. These purge the instrumentes of the senses, pillule elephangine, stomatice, aggregate and pillule lucis maiores minores.

Hyera

Hyperapicra purgeth al cold diseases
of þ head, so doth hiera hermetis, hie
calogodiõ rust, & pillule aggregate

The cold diseases of the head are
healyd wyth the confectyon of wa-
ter and hony.

These confectyons ensynge are
good for all paines in the head, ori-
nell squillitike, infusyon of Hypera
trochiskes of etro: oyle Anet, oyle of
Laurell, of spiknard, of elder & oyle
of wild cucumber.

The infusyon of hypera cleneth the
head, so do pillule stomatice & pylle
lule aggregate maiores.

Hypera hermetis purgeth the hemi-
cran, and pillule al hãdach, an epla-
ster of mustard and oyle of euforbi-
um heale the same.

The electuary of Rosys purgeth
the head ache of an hote cause, and
so do pillule alhandach.

These heale the turne or daselynge
in the head & eyes the confection of
muske

make a sharpe syroupe of citrones
or of prunes, vineger or oxymel squit
litike, but these purge the same, ha
mech, electuarie of Roses, confectio
psilii, hiera hermetis, and pteralogo
dion ruffi.

For the paines & diseases in the eares, ca. 2

Oyle of bytter almôdes, oyle of
peches and of beē, are good for
all paynes and noyse in the eares.

Oyle of Spiknard is good for
wynde in the eares.

For all diseases in the eyes. Capl. 3

The electuarie of Roses purgeth
the superfluites which descend to the
eyes, also oleum philosophorum is
good for watry eyes.

Pillule de pera, and trisera persica
purge al diseases of the eyes & make
cleare the syght.

For al diseases in the nose & face. Ca. 4.

Oyle of wild Cucumer takethe
away the stēche in the nose and
oleum Philosophorum openeth the
oppilatyons of the same.

A syrupe of Poppy and diacodion
wth pillule cōtra catarrum, purge &
heale all weles whiche be vpon the
nose and face.

These clense all foule colour, and
disfozmittie of the face, Diacucurma,
Diamozoston, diacodion, trisera int^r
noz, cōfectio rauedlent & alkakengi,
trochiskes of Roles & of reubarbe.

For al diseases in y^e mouth & throte. ca. v

E Or an Apostem in the throte by
ainozō & diacaridō be veri good

These confection folowynge be
good for them whiche cannot take
theyr breath, the confection of muske
loche of squilla, loche of pynne, loche
ad Alina, Loche Alfescera, dyasule
phur, philoniū, the confection of per
les and alchermes.

Diacodyon and a syrupe of popie
heale a rewme and coughe, so do pil
lule contra catarrhum.

Uyneger squillitike healeth rotē
and lose gummes.

Dyle

Oyle of swete Almondes and of sta
famt taketh away the asperitie and
roughenes of the throte.

Oyle of grysomile taketh away
all impedimentes of the tonge.

These confectiones make the mouth
to haue a swete smel or odourthe, e
lectuarie of Aromatickes and of per
les, of Citrones, the confection xilo
aloes, Aromaticum muscatum, aro
maticum nardinum, trifera saraces
nica, a syrupe of the pillage of O
renges, mellicrat of orenges, trochis
kes of gallia muskata, a Sufuf x
iloloes, aromaticum, pillule diarcho
don.

An electuary or syrupe of peches,
Peches condite, trochiskes of xilo
aloes, take awaye all stench in the
mouth.

Dyatrionpipercon taketh away
all belchyng.

A iulep of iniubes healeth all horse
nelle

nelle.

Diacalamantum, phllonium, Dyas
cyminu and a syrupe of myntes do
bitterly stoppe al paynfull and cold
peshynge.

These confectiones of Huske,
Ciriaca, Diatesseron, Syrupus of Sti
cados, the cerote of Alexander, oyle
of Piper, and Oleum Philosopho
rum, & Hypera hermetis, wyth Hier
ogodion, do purge the same wound
derfull well.

Let hym that hath an old & payn
full coughe vse these, Dianisum as
thanasia mag. & if hys brest be full
of matter, these be good, Diasulphu
re, loch de pino, lochsanum wyth str
upes of myrte, of licozise of Calas
mente, of prunes, of triubeg, of P
sope, and these do extenuate the gro
se humozes, loch ad asma, and susuf
ad Asma, and yf they canot slepe ta
ke a syrupe of Popie.

For a coughe of a hote cause take
loche of popie, loch ad caliditatem a
tulep of violetes, and a sirupe of the
same, wth the sirupe contra catarrhū,
but if it be a dyse coughe, take a sy
rupe of terentiabine & of popie, loche
bonum and loch of almondes.

Pillule de agarico & pillule ad
omnes morbos catarchi, do purge
matter of an old coughe.

Lochlanum and expertum or a sy
rupe of iniubes, take away hoyness
that cometh of cold flegme.

Oyle of Cartamus of nuctis indi
ce, of sisami, do clarifi the voice and
so doth vineger squillitike.

Musa aenea, oleum philosophorū,
be good for the toth ake and acetū,
squilliticum fasteneth the teeth.

For the morpew yelow laundes and al
other deformytis of the skyne. Capit. vi.

These confectyōs make the skie
well colouryd, electuarius de
Aromatibus, confectyon of
quince

quinces, confectio anacardina, algar
if syrup of fumitory, oyle of saffron
of cost trifera galeni, & the confectio
of manna.

Unguentum alfefericiū, and oleū
de cucumere asinino, taketh awaye
the roughnes of the skynne, hames
ch, purgeth al diseases whiche be in
the skynne, and the elephancye.

If you wil haue your skynne smo
the & clane, vte these trifera mulka
ta, dyacucurma, diamozulio, oyle of
been, of Cherystones, of citrones of
elder, of serpetes, of egges, of whete
of iuniper, and oyle of ashe.

Unguentū sericinum, is good for
to cause the skynne to growe,

Unguentū rosarū, violarū, vnguē
tū ceruse, oleū de iunipero & de frax
ino, trochiskes of arsenicke, do heale
wyldfyre and ring moymes.

These confectyōs heale the yelow
iandes, confectio raued seni, trifera
persica cōfectio de psūto, trochiskes

D. i.

Hypera

of Rosis, of reubarbe, of camphorpe
and of eupatori electuariū rosarū, si
rupus de fumoterre & pillule inde,

Hyperalogodion ruffi, hamech, con
fectio epithimi, pillule inde, Pillule
fetide, do purge all matter of mor
pheu and leprousy.

Syrupus de fumoterre, and epi
thimi, oyle of iunyper, unguentum
alfericon, do heale the leprousy.

Unguentum aragit, oleum de be
en, de nucleis cerasorum, de granis
citragulorū, do take away the spot
tis of the morpheu,

Unguentum alhartel, taketh away
the spotted of the skynne.

Pillule Colloquintide, do purge
an old morpheu.

Pillule aggregate minores purge
and take away al ytyching & scrat
chyng,

These be good for scabbes, oleū nu
cū, unguētū cerusae & alphericiū.

For

¶ For all dysseases in the stomake.

Capit. vii.

A hard apostē of the stomake
is mollified wth moyst hilop, &
a cerote of ylop, of galenes descrip-
tyon, diaquilon, with the emplaster
of ozibasius, and oyle of mastycke.

These do styze vp appetite once
lost, aromaticum rosatum the con-
fectyon of quynces, of alchanzi and
of orenges, trochiskes of Syzabo-
lanes do encrease appetite wounder
full well.

These confectyons do make good
digestyon, dyarodon, acondite of or-
tenges aromaticum nardinum, and
rosatum, hyperalogodon ruffi, pylu-
lule stomatice, rosatum matus, dia-
clininum, Diambrā, Diatrionpipereō
kebuli conditi, a condite of quinces
of buglosse luluf xloaloes, luluf a-
romatū, vineger squillitike, trochis-
kes of rose, pillule elephangine, pilu-
lule de turbith.

D. ii.

The

acucuma, diamorziſiō ſecacull con
ditū, pillule aggregate maiores.

These conſectyons cōfort a weake
ſtomake and cauſe good digeſtion,
electuaries de aromatibus, de citro
de granis mirchi, de perſeis, de ſoz
bis, conſectyons xiloaloes, alkinzi,
de citonitis, aromaticum roſatum,
garioſilatum, nardinum, triſera ga
leni, peralogodiō ruſſi kebuli cōditi
embliti cōditi, citonia perſica condi
ta, zuccharum roſatum. Syrupeſ de
piris, de citonitis, de corticibus citri,
de granis mirchi de albelā, de abſin
thio, de ſumotere mellicrata, de citro
de buglaſſo de citonitis, rob de piris,
de citoditis, de grāatis, fructibus, de
aggreſta, trochiſkes, de gallia de ro
ſis, tamich de abſinthio, ſuſuſ xilo
aloes, ſuſuſ diarodon, ſuſuſ aroma
ticum pillule elephangine aggrega
te, ſtomatice, diarodon. Cerotum A
lexandri, emplaſters, dyafinicon, ſto
mati

ematicum, de Gallia, de Fermento,
Doyles de stincho de Citonitis, mal-
uinum, myrsilozum masticum, cost-
num, and of elder.

Let him v̄ is payned in the stoa
make wyth multitude of, hote and
harpe humours, vse these, Dyarodō
galleni, acetum squilliticū infusio
de Hypera. pillule elephāgine, but yf
the paynes come of cold humours,
these be very good, confectio anacar-
dina, philonium Musa aenea, Atha-
nasia magna oleū de Cartamo and
de kerua.

These mitigate the behemente he-
te of the stomake, electuariū de pers-
siccis, confectio de acetosa, de Pru-
nis, trifera persica, iulep rosarū, sy-
rupus de persicis, de portulaca tro-
chiskes de Cāphora de Sandalis,
Sulfur Dyarodon rob de ribes, de
berberis, de sumache & demozis.

Agaynst the humiditie of the stoa
D. lili. make

make, vse aromaticum masus rosatum, gartofilatum, cōfectio de cinamomo, trisera saracenicā, diacucuma, diamozusio, emblicci cōditi, trochisci diarodon.

These confections purge the stomake, hierapigra galeni, hiera hermetis, pillule elephāgine, and aggregate fetide and sebellie, electuarius alharif.

For the inflammatyon of the stomake, take sirupus de succo, acetose de agresta, de pomes, and sirupus acetosus terentiabii,

These comfort a cold stomake, sirupus de menta, de thimo, secantabii de calameuto, mellicratū cōditū,

Let hym that vomiteth ouer much vse these, aromaticum rosatum, and gartofilatū, sirupus, acetosus de citronis, de prunis, and de menta de agresta, diafinicon, troch: ramich, & if he vomite choler and flegme, take ꝑ
con

confectyon de citoniss & a sirupe de
calamento, but if it be choler alone,
Use these, rob de ribes, de agresta, de
berberis, de sumach, de mozis de sce
ni, de granis.

These do expel and dissolue al vñ
tosities out of the stomake, Aromaticum
gariofilatum, diaciminum o
leum nardinum aromaticum nar
dinum, dianisum trisera saracenia,
anuscata alkanzi trisera hieralogo
Dion ruffi electuatum meū, sufuf a
romaticum emplastrum de alliis, a
oleum amigdalorum amararū, nu
cum de kerua & de enula.

Let hitin that is in a consumpcion
Use these cōfectio testieulorum bul
pis, lothsanum trochisci de campho
ea oleum amigdalorum dulcium.

These oyles make fat the body o
leum amigdalorum dulciū, silami
de nuce indica, & oleum de granis
papaveris.

These

The confections quenche thurst
and kepe the stomake moist electua
rium de persicis, confectio de acetos
sis, alricostum trisera persica, persi
ca condita, Succharum violarum,
tulep rosarum syrupus de persicis,
de acetositate citri, Acetosus de po
mis, de citonitis, de prunis, de cannis
de portulaca, rob de ribes, de suma
ch de berberis, de Agresta, de moris
de stent, de granatis, trochisci de cā
phora, de spodio de berberis, de san
dalis & unguentum rosarum.

For all dysseases in or about the herte
Capit. viii.

Electuarium de gemmis, and
confection Xiloaloes, be good
for al diseas about the hert.

These heale the trebling and beas
ting of the hert confectio de acetosa
xiloaloes and de musco syrupus de
pomis, de prunis conditum de citro
de buglosse, rob de agresta cōfectio
xilo

Piloaloea.

These confections comfort the
hert electuarium de citro, de pomis,
Aromaticum rosatum, muscatum,
Gartofilat, Dyambza, Pira condita
Poma persica, Citra, zuccharum
Rosatum Syrupus de pomis rob de
ribes de Citonitis de piris, trochisci
Gallie muscate, Kamiche, sebelline
gallie elephangine, Dyarodó, sulus
piloaloes.

Let hym that hath the herte bren-
nyng, vse these. Altirocostum, Sy-
rupus acetosus de succo fructuum
Syrupus de Succo Acetose, Rob
de Ribes, de Berberis, de Sumach
de Moris, de sceni de granatis.

The confection of piloaloes
doth make a man, merve, so dothe
Dyambza and confectio de Mus-
co.

Dyalulphur is good for popse
and trisera persica against the pesti-
lence,

for

¶ For al diseases in the lyuer. Cap. lxx.

These cōfectiōs heale al diseas
of the lyuer that come of grose
flegme oz ventositie, electua
rium de Aromatibus & de geminis,
cōfectio riloaloes, diacucurma mag
na confectio de galāga troch: diani
sis emplastrū de gallia, and de fer
mento, sirupus de rhimo, secantiabin
de calam: & mell icratum conditum.
Also hyperapicra, & a alharis purge
same.

¶ For the stiche & paynes in the liuer
use confectio diarodon, Athanasia,
magna sirupus de absinthio, de en
patozio pillule de rubarbe, pill: al
kakengi, psopi cerotum, & oile of eu
phorbium if it come of a cold cause
For the weaknes & debilitie of the
lyuer take diarodon, Aromaticum
muscatum dialacca, confectio alkā
zi, sirupus de absinthio, citra cōdita
trochisti riloaloes, and if it come of
great heate emplastrum de gallia &
diafe

diaphenicon be very good.

These comfort and make stronge
the liuer. Aromaticum nardinum, e
lect: de granis mixti, confectio de ci
tonis, sirupus de fumo terrae, cōdi
tum de citro & de cytonis troc: gal
lie elephengine and rarnich, pillule
aggregate minozes oleum costinū.

For all inflamation & heate in the
lyuer, take confectio de pomis, de te
reniabin, and de portulaca trochisci
de cāphora, de spodio cum semine a
cetose de berberis de sandalis, vni
guentum rosarum cerotum sādā, es
plastrum de fermento de melliloto
and zomachi & diaquilon.

The hidropsie of the lyuer is hea
led wyth tiriaca diatessero, & the op
pilatyons therof wyth the confectio
of fumitory, Dycodion Athanasi sy
rupus ne eupatorio de fumo terre se
caniabin de kersini & de radicibus
trochisci de Reubarbaro, de Rosis
de lacca, de absinthio, and pillule de
saues

Rauident.

Pillule stomatice and aggregate
clēse the lyuer, and cōfectio alrengi,
pillule de turbith, and sebellie pur-
ge the same.

Cerotum ylopi, troc: de reubabe
and de eupatorio, heale an apostem
in the liuer.

Syrupus de agresta, de pomis,
de terentabin, be wonderfull good
to quench thirst.

For all dyseases in the longes.

Capi. p.

Thece clense the longes of all
grosse humors, loch de squill
la, emplastrum filii zacharie, oleum
philosophorum, confectio de muscor
and sirupus de thimo, also a syrups
de granis mirri, doth confort the lō
ges, and is clensted with a syrupe de
liquiritia, and oleum cartami.

Oyle of Myroletes and of swete al-
mondes, do take away the asperitie
of the longes.



A tuler of Roses, is good for the
inflation of the longes.

¶ For all diseases in the splene.
Cap. vi.

V Aguentum arthanite. oleum
de been and philosophorū, do
dissolue al apostemes & hard
nes of the splene.

For all paynes and oppylations
of the Splene, take Dyacucurma,
Magna Athanasi, Syrupus diaco
dion, secantabin de Radicibus, and
De Resin acecum squilliticum, Sy
rupus acetosus de Radicibus, de
calamento, trochiscisci de eupatorio
de lacca pillule rauedseui, Sebelte
and inde, confectio alkekengi, aleū,
Pardimum, and de euphorbia.

These doo dissolue and mollify
fye the hardnesse of the Splenne,
Dyasulphur, secantabin de Cala
mento trochiscisci de Capparis, Cero
tum Alopi, Diaquilon emplastrum
An

Andromach and de melliloto oleū
philosophorum.

For all dyseases and paynes in the
backe and sydes. Cap. xii.

Oleum de pipere, vulpinum &
philosophorum, be good for
all paynes in the backe, & if the pay-
nes come of hete, take unguentum,
de papauere.

These pilles purge the matter wht
che causeth paines in the backe, pil-
lule aggregate maiores de serapino
and de opponace.

For paynes in the sydes, take phis-
lonium loch de quilla, loch de alfe-
scera syrupus de ylopo, oleū rute &
electuarium alestos purgeth y mat-
ter.

Emplastrum Andromachi & aris-
tarchi swage the swellng in y side

For the pleurisie, take loche de pa-
pauere, iulep viol. iniubarum syru-
pus cucurbite de prums, de grana-
tis, de cannis, de iniubis, de violis &
oleum

oleum btiolaceum.

For all dyscates in the bealy guttes
and entrayles. Cap. piii.

E Splatrum de aliis, dissolueth
an apostem of the entrayles.

For the colike take diactimint
diacfenicon, Phylontu, musa aenea,
oleum de cartamo, de lilio and de pi
peribus.

These purge the humour causig
the colike, htera hermetis, electuariu
indu, & a lescot, confectio de dactilis
Dyacitoniten, aqua mellis pillule
aggregate and fetide maiores.

For the hidropsye, vse Diacucur
ma magna, diamozosion diallacca
diacoston, biasulphur, Sirupae de
eupatorio, trochisci xiloaloes de ros
sps and de reubarb. emplasters, de
allius and Andronacht, oleum alme
reseron, and these purge the matter
confectio de eupatorio and de alka
kengi, pillule scbelaro de reubarb, &
almereston, and vnguentu archanis

ea magum.

Oleum de kerua and de asse be very good for the paynes in the smal guttes.

Aromaticū rosatum drieth vp the umydite of the entrailles.

These conforzte and make stronge y guttes, aromaticum nardinū succorū rosatū, dyacostum, syzypus de granis mirti, mellicratū de citontis for y lubzicite of y bowelles whē the meate cometh furth vndigestyd vse these, electuariū de granis myrri, thi, dyalacca, troisci camich.

Cōfectio de seminibus, dyacoston, oleū lauri heale y paynes in y bely which com of wind therin cōteyned & htera hermitis wyth electuariū alescol purge and clēse y same, these also be good against al paynes in y entrayles, oximel squilliticum, diafinicō, emplastrum arabicum, oleū de ouis, & if it come of apmy flegme take diatrion pipereon, dycymnium
cons

coſectio anacardina. and an emplastrum
ſter de granis lauri.

Syrupus calametti, oleum rute, emplastrum
aristarchi, do hete þe entrails
þe be cold, and dyacimnium, diani-
silum, decoctio alhast, dissolue þe be
colites in the hely conteyned.

Emplastrum de fermento healeth
the inflammations of the guttes. &
secantabin de calamento, or emplastrum
de melliloto mollifie, the hard-
nesse therof.

For the fluxe vse the confectio de
citoniis, citonia, syrupus de albelas-
ch. and de meta, emplastrum de gal-
lia, and if it come of choler take elec-
tuarium de fructibus, sirupus, ace-
tosus de succis fructuum, Trochisci
et de spodio, emplastrum diafinicon
and yf the fluxe be bloudy athana-
sia magna, is good, but if the cause
be flegme take confectio de stozace,
rob de fructibus, trochisci de Ber-
beris,

e. ff,

Succ

Succharum violaceū maketh the
bely lose.

For all paynes in the reynes and
bladder. Capit. xliii.

These confections heate the reyn
es, electuariū de aromatibus
erifera galeni, secacul cōditū, cōsec
tio de zingibere, oleū de lilio & de ru
ta, aromaticum rosatum,

For the paynes in the reynes, and
bladder take diacucurma, dyamozi
sion, philoniū ēplm de granis lauri
oleum lauri de keyzi, de ruta de asse
de piperibus, oleum vulpiū, phē
losophorum and nardinum.

These breake the stone in the reyn
es and bladder, dialacca, oleum de
nucleis cerasorum, de granis citran
gulozum, de scorpionibus, & de pipe
ribus,

Hyperapicra, hypera hermetis, electua
rium indy, purge the reynes.

Syrrupus acetosus, de radicibus,
openeth the opilatōs of the reines
and

and trochisci alkakēgi heale the blē
cers therof.

Foz the hardnesse of the bladder
vse cerotū pīopi, and foz y breninge
heate therof Oleum amigdalatum
Dulcium.

These prouoke bryne, diacalamē
tum, diacucurina, diamoziſtion, dia
sulphur, ſecantabin de radicibus, &
de cheiſyn, trochisci de lacca, pillule
aggregate, oleum philoſophorū. phi
lonium, maſa aenei, oleum aſke.

Oleum quattuor ſeminum frigi
dozum maiorum, is very good foz
al brennyng and heate in the yarde.

Syrupus de piris and de cītonis
be good foz him y loſeth his nature

¶ Foz al diſeaſes in y matris and priuy
members. Capit. xv.

Cerotum Alopi mollifyeth the
hardnesse of the matrice.

Foz the paynes in the Matrice com
enly called the moder, take Olambra
oleum nardinum, philonium, maſa

a. iiii.

aenea.

aenea, emplastrum de granis, lacca,
De ruta, De croco, and philosophorū,
and if the paynes come of colde vse
oleū de enula, & hierapicra, hiera her
metis, pillule de serapino, experte.

These heate a cold matrix electu
artum de geminis, oleū rute lilii an
de pipetibus.

Aromaticum muscatum and oleū
de lapide gagatis, be very good for
the moder,

Diacalamentū and pillule de ser a
pino expert prouoke & floures, and
trifera minor stoppe the same.

For the hemorhoydes and al diseases
of the fundament. Cap. xvi.

Oyle of lynced is good for all
paynes in the fundament.

Trifera saracenicā, trifera muscata
trifera galeni confectio alkakengi,
heale & hemorhoides, & these asswa
ge the paines therof, oleū de griso
milis and de nucleis pesicorum.

These stop the flux of the hemorhoides
Des

Des pillule de bdellio maiores & minores, and of the contrary parte pillule aggregate, lose the same.

If they swel anoynte them with oleum de grisomilis.

¶ For the goutte, & sciatica, & al other vlcere & ache in the outward members. Ca. 17

Oleū violarū, and cerotū sādā, liū at good for al hote apostemes & these ripe & dissolue the same, cerotū and zomachi, emplastrū de fermēto, and dyaquilon.

Oleū auellanarū, vulpīnum, de lapide gagatis, & philosophorū heale a cold goutte, & if it be hote, vse oleū de ranis, & for an old gout, cerotum alexandri, oleū de nucleis cerasorū & de granis citrangulorum be very good, hieralogodiō, & hamech purg a cācer or crabbe, & these ointmentes heale y^e same, diastinicon alphefericō emplastrum arabū, oleū iuniperi & de scaxino, & these ripe & breke it, Syrupus de epithimio, pillule inde.

e. llii,

These

These dissolue al hard knobbes & swellings, dialacca, oleum amigdalatum dulctum, and sisamtrum, cerotum ylopi emplastrum diaquilon and de allis.

Oleum lili, masticum and sinapis, ease al paynes whiche come of cold, but if they be hote take oleū rosarū & de papauere, & these assuage al aches, oleum rosarū, camomilli, & de melliloto w cerotū and zomacht.

Unguentum egyptiacum clenseth an old fistula very well, but yeralogodion ruffi purgeth the matter, & these opntinentes heale the fistula, vnguentum diafenticon. de lino and alphesericō, oleum de ouis, sirupus de epithimo and emplastrum arabū

Pillule aggregate and de oppoponaco purge the mater that causethe paynes in the knees, and emplastrū and zomacht taketh a waye the ache
These purge al goutes of cold causes, hierapigra, hierahermetis electuarium

etum iudū, confectio alkakengi, pillu-
lule alhandhal, de hermodactilis &
de oppoponaco, but if it come of a
hote cause, take electuariū de succo
rosarum, and these purge all kynde
of goutes, electuarium alescōf, pillu-
le stomatice, aggregate, fetide, of se-
rapino and colocutitide.

Anoynt cold ioyntes wyth cerot-
um alexādyt, and oleum de stincho
conforteth lose ioyntes.

Foz al paynes in the ioyntes, take
aqua mellis, oleū masticum, de sto-
race, de euphorbio, de been, de lauro
de keire, de cucumere asimino, de
grants citrangulorum & de piperi-
bus, also vse cerotum Isopi, acetum
squilliticum, emplastrum androma-
chi & filii zacharie.

Emplastrum diaquillon ripeth all
well ynges,

Trifera sarasentica, is good foz
wertnesse,

Unguentum alphesericon, oleum
de

De iunipero and de fraxino healeth
the paynes in the legges.

Confectio de asse & diasulphur be
good for bitynges of venemouse
beastes.

Emplastrum de fermento draweth
al fixed thinges out of y^e bodi. For y^e
sciatica take emplastrum and y^e ome
chi. eplm sinapis, oleum de piperi
bus and philosopoz.

Anoynt thy body wyth oyle of dil
thou shalt swaete, and oyle of quim
ces doth stoppe the swette.

Pillule aggregate maiores and se
rapine purge the sciatica.

Hyperalogodion russi & pillule ag
gregate minores purge sonl vlcers

Unguētum noble nichodemi cera
leos, & ceruse, oleum almezero de iun
ipero & de fraxino heale old vlcers

Oleum de been taketh awaye the
skatte of an vlcet.

Unguētū sericinum & vnguentū cer
use heale al brynyng wth fyre.

For

¶ For woundes and al dyseases in the
synowes. Capit. pviij.

Hiera hermetis purgeth wel al
synow matter cōteyned in the
synowes so do pillule alhādall & de
popomaco, for cold diseases in y^e sy-
now, vse sirupus sticados, aquamel-
lis, vnguētum de bdellio, oleū, nars-
dinū, de croco, de piperibus, de eu-
phorbio de scorace, de scorace, de beē
& oleū de enula, cerotū andromacht,
oleū costinum & de sambuco, oleū nu-
cū, & if they haue a cōtractiō cerotū
Alexādyi, & for ache in the synowes,
take yfopi cerotum, oleū amigdalas-
cum amaratum auellanarū, nucum
lauri, cāomil, sābuci, keyri, mellilos,
et, masticeis, and de euphorbio.

If the synowes be hard or swollē, ta-
ke oyle of bytter almōdes, of lynsed
of safron, of nattes and of laurell, &
oyle of quynces is good for lose sy-
nowes,

Consec

Cōfectio alpheſcera & balanſciot is
good for the ſynowes.

Unguentū diaphenticō & vnguentū
arabum be very good for broken
bones.

Emplaſtrum ſynapes is good for
payne in þ bones, if it com of a colic
cauſe, and emplaſtrum de fermento
draweth out broken bones.

Syrupus de epithimo vnguentū
de lino, diaſtynicō, emplaſtrum Ara-
bicū, vnguentum daceraleos, do
wonderful clenſe and heale woundes
and yf the wound puttifie, take vnguentū
cerianium, and egiptiacū
maggum, and if the ſynow be hurt
take vnguentum baſilicō magnū.

Oleū philoſophorum is good for
an olde ſore, and oleū de geſſomiltis
aſſwageth the ſwelling in a wound
and emplaſtrum de fermento draweth
vp a hurt & mattreth wonderfully.

Emplaſtrum andromachi aliquid
doth brene and conſume the ſkinne
and

and fleshe as it were a cauterie.

For the crapme, take sirupus sticad
dos, pillule de serapino, unguentū
de bdellio, oleum be been, de croco,
de piperibus, & de lapide gagatis.

For all Agues. Cap. xlv.

For al hote agues, vse confecto
rio de acetosis, de prunis, siru
pus cucurbite, & Acetosus de po
nits, tuleb violaceum, cerotum vio
laceum, trochisci de rosis, and de spo
dio, reubarbarum, trochisci de eupa
torio.

For the quartane, take confectio de
assa, de dactilis, diasulphur sirupus
de eupatorio, secāiabin de radicibus
& de calamento, infusio de hypera, dy
arhodō. trochisci de rosis, de eupato
rio, de absinthio with pillule inde be
good for a quartayne.

These purge sharpe agues, trifles
perica, alpilcostes, cōfectio de dac
tilis, sirupus acetosus de succis her
barum, and decoctio eupatorii.

For

For hote feuers, ble suleb bfolartum
sirupus de prunis, de granatis, de acetositate citri de portulaca, trocisci
de caphora de herbertis & de sandalini
& the same be good for pestilent agues.

Sirupus de btlantilis, is good for
olde feuers of longe continuance, &
so is confectio de psillio. & for chol-
lerike agues take sirupus de succo
acetose and agresta.

Sirupus acetosus de terentablin, is
good for hote feuers & be veri perill-
louse, & for agues in y which diuers
humozes be putrified take sirupus
diacodi, trocisci de rosis & eupatori.

Decoctio de sticados & trocisci dia-
rodon heale agues that com of corrup-
t flegme.

These purge al kind of agues, pillu-
le aggregate, de rubarbaro de alka-
kengi, & in the cold or shakinge it is
good to anointe the patient w oyle
of dyl, or de enula.

For al corruptyon and dyscaies in the
four humozs bloud, choler, flegme, and mes-
lancholpe.

Lapi. xx.

NYeralogodion ruffi, hamech, de
coctio epithimi do purge melancholy
These purge choler wonderful wel
cofectio depillio cofectio de manna,
electuaria rosaria, diacitonites, pylu-
lule de turbeth, de coloquintida, siru-
pus acetosus laxativus, aqua fruc-
tuum, aqua casei infusio de succis
herbarum, cofectio fumiterre, and de
croco, wyth myzabolanes.

To purge choler adust, take syru-
pus minor fumoter, syrupus de epi-
thimo, acetum squilliticum and deco-
ctio capilli veneris pillule de lapide
lazuli and de acmisco, pillule sto-
matiche, purge both choler and mez-
lancholy.

These aswage & delay & hete of cho-
ler, saccharum violaceum, sirupus a-
cetosus laxativus, & syrupus aceto-
sus de succo fructuum. Grosse & thicke
choler is made thin & easy to digest
wth sirupus acetosus de radicibus. le-
cithabⁱ de radicibus, trocisci de camich
These

These be good to purge flegme, hter
calogodion ruffi, decoctio alharti, &
of myzabolaniſ, pillule de euphorbia
bio de turbith, ſtomach de ſaccocolla
la de, ſerapino and de coloquintida

If thou wyl break groſſe & ſp
my flegme take ſyrupus maior de
fumoterre.

Diacala: galeni, purgeth al ſp
matter, ſo doth acetum ſquilliticum
pillule aggregate maiores, and feti
de minores, inuſto hperre, and if the
humores deſcend to y ſinowes, take
pillule de euphorbio and lay to the
place enplaſtrum de allis.

Confectio de dactilis purgeth rawe
humores wouderfull well.

The bloude is mudyfied & made
cleare from all coꝛruptyon by theſe
confections, coſectio anacardina, de
coctio capilli veneris, aqua fructu,
decoctio ſumiterre, and pillule ad fe
bres cholicas purge the bloud.

Aqua fructuum, Alxicoſtum tro
chilct

chisci de camphora, Delaye the brate
of the bloud.

Athanasia magna and trochisci de
terra sigillata, be good for the that
spitte bloud, but for bledinge at the
nose take trochisci de ramiche de ter
ra sigillata and de katable, and thei
be also good for a bloudy flux, oleū
philosophorum dissolueih bloud ga
thered to one place.

Rob de prunis, de fructibus, tro
chisci sandalorum, bnguentum ro
satum, blolatum and oleum man
dragore, be good for al inflamatiōs
and breunyniges.

Hamech pargeth al dyscales whi
che come of choler or salte flegme.

These open oppilations thughe
al the body, diacyminum, confectio
de seminibus, syrupus acetosus, de
succis herbarum de fumofette, seca
niabin de radicibus, trochisci de an
iso pillule aggregate minores, oleū
amigdalatum amaratum, de been,
f. l. costinus

costinū, persicorum & de piperibus.

Electuatum alescō purgeth the
superfluities of al the body.

These purge melancholike, pillule
inde, lucis maiores, de lapide lazuly
and zebelle.

A Table conteynynge the weightes wh^{ch}
the physycyons do comenly vse, and the inter
pretacion of the names of the compound med
ecynes herin conteyned, wyth the quantytyes &
tyme that they ought to be receyued in.

The least & fyrst of al weigh
tes (comonly vied amonge
physycyons) is a barley corne, and .xx.
cornes make a scruple, thre scrupu
les make a drachme, eyght drach
mes make an vnce, .xii. vnces make
a pounce. A quarter of a pounce is
thre vnces.

And they be thys notid.

A corne.	gra.
A scruple.).
A drachme	ʒ.
An vnce.	ʒ.
A pounce	li.

A quartet.	q.
A half.	s.
A handfull.	m.
Ana.	of euery one.

All compounde medycynes be eyther receyuyd
wythin the body, or layd to the same wythoute
they which be receyued into þ bodie be these

Electuarium & confectio dif-
fer in thys alone, that electua-
riu is moyst and made with suger
and honny, & confectio drye made a-
lonly wpyth suger, and because they
be for dyuerse diseases theris nooe
certayne tyme or measure, for the
receyuyng of them.

Mixtura is whē diuerse electuaries
or cōfections be mingled together, &
is receyued .ii. houres befoze meate.
Tragea is whē dyuerse pouders be
mēgled together w sugar, and they
be receiued a. 3. at onst w leppes of
stronge wyne.

Conserua & conditū be whē diuers
spyes be mixt with sume situp and
be comely receyued early and late af-
ter the bygnesse of a walnut.

Loch is a medycyne which may be
lyked wyth the tonge, & may be recei-
ued at al tymes in the quantitie of a
hasel nutte.

Fuleb is a cleare potyon made of
diuerse waters and suger.

Rob is a ioyce made hard & thicke
wyth the heat of the sone or of y^e fire
and is comonly mingled wyth elec-
tuaries, and conserues.

Syrupe is a moyst medycine whi-
che maye be receyued earlye or late

Decoctum is a medycine made of
rotes leaues, seed and floures wher
vnto is added suger or Hony.

Infusio is when diuerse medycines
be beaten to pouder or hole layd to
stepe a certayne space in sum liquer.

Trochiscus is a rounde confection
and plaine, made after the maner of
a whele, the which befoze it be recei-
ued muste be beaten to pouder, and
dronke wyth wyne or other lycour
the weyght of one. 3. comonly.

Piles

Pilles be knowē to al men & ought
to be receyued two or thze houres at
after supper the quanttie of .3. i

Sief is a confection made after the
fashio of a suger lofe & most be dys=
soluyd in licour befoze it be receiuid

Collirtum is a moyst confection
made of sief dissolued

Sufuf is a fyne pouder made of
diuerse spices

Secantabin is a sharpe syrupe
wherin is put suger or Hony.

Masticatoziū is a confection why=
che is held in the mouth & chewed to
purge the head of flegme.

Suffimētum or suffumigatio is
when diuerse pouders be cast vpon
the cooles, and the patient doth re=
ceyue the smoke therof.

Gargarisme is a confection of di=
uerse maters and sume decoctyon
wherin sume rob is dissolued, which
is gargarised in the mouth and not
swalowed downe.

Here followe the compound medecynes
whych be applyed to the outward parts
of the body

Unguētū an ointinēt, is made
of oyles, spices & Ware, and
ought hote to be applyed to y^e
place beyng somewhat before rub-
bed wth a linnen cloth.

Linimentū is in all poyntes lyke
to vnguētū sauing that ther goethe
no ware to the composicion therof.

Emplastrum is made of herbes &
spices, not beinge beaten to powder
but a lytell brused mixt with some
liquore or decoction, & beinge hote
is put vpon a linnē cloth, and so layd
to the sore.

Plus dyffereth not from an empla-
ster sauing that mele of brāne good
to the composicion therof.

Cataplasma is made of grene her-
bes or dyve sod in water tyll they be
soft, and then applyed to the sore.

Cerotū is made of wax or rosyn, wth
oyles & spices, and is layd vpon a
cloth

cloth cut after the forme of the me
mbe it shuld be applyed vnto.

Dropan is an opntment only vs
yd to take away heare.

Sinapismus is an emplaster made
of mustard to vlcerate the skynne &
make the same red.

Epithema is made of dyuerse pou
ders mixt wth sume ioyce or dystilled
water, and comonly laid vpon skar
let is applyed to the seke membre.

Embrocha is when the membre is
washed gentilly wyth a spōge dypt
in the decoctiō of dyuerse herbes, ro
tes and floures.

Fomentū is a bath made of the de
coctyon of dyuerse herbes to washe
the soze place wythall.

Euaporatio is when the dysleashed
membre is holden in y^e hote vapour
of some decoctyon.

Sacculy be bagges made of linnen
cloth wherein be cōteyned herbes ro
tes, and leaues whych, beyng hote
muste be fyrste dypte in wyne or

vineger, and then layed to the mem-
bre that is greuyd.

Encathisma oz inlessio is a decoc-
tyon of certayne thynges wherin þe
pacient most sit for certayne space,

A table of comfoztatiues.



Age,
Rue,
margerā
Betoni,
Peony,
Saxery

Synples.

Note medecines
which cōfort the
head.

Compoundes

Camomyl

Pulpoll.

Calampne,

Antirrhys.

Lubebes.

Wasse.

Fenell.

Aurea alexandrina

Letiffans rasis

Pliris acroticō,

Dpacastoreon,

Electuariū de gemmis

Diacodion iulii,

Dianthos cum musco,

Simples.

Cold medicines.
which comfort þ head.

Compoundes.

Symples.

Cold medicines
which comfort þ hert.

Compoundes.

Symples.

C White Poppe,
Henbane,
Lettis,
Hyoteles,
Camphory,
Mandrage,
Wylow leaues.
Wyneger.

C Drapapauer,
Diacodion musue,
Dysgregantum,
Bebuli conditi,
Diapenidion sine spes
ciebus.
Julep violatum.
Succarum rosatum.

C Borage,
Cloues.
Rosemary
Aloes,
Muske,
Cubebes,
Saffron,
Myntes.

C Diamargariton
Diacinamomum,
Plerisarcoticon
Diaboraginatam,
Electuarium lenificans
Dyanthos,
Succarum buglossatum
Electuarium regium.

C Camphory,
Hyoteles,
Margarites,
Iuory.

Cold medecines which
comfort the heart.

Compoundes.

Lozal,
Waterlilyes.
Coriander,
Roses,
¶ Diarrod's abbatis
Succarum rosatum
Manus chrysty
Syrupus violaceus
Rob de cybes
Crasandali,
Croscis de camphora.
Succarum rosatum
Syrupus nenuparius

Symple.

Wote medecines which
comfort the stomake.

Compoundes.

C Myntes
Sage
Margeram,
Wormwode
Horehounds
Anise
Comyn,
Mastike
Ginger
Maces
¶ Diatrien pipercom
Dyagalanga
Rosata nouella
Mel rosatum colatum
Dyanthum
Dyacymum
Dyacalamentum
Philonium mesue
Dyacurum
Dyalacca

Simples.

Rose
Aliolet
Plantayne
Acttise
Pomgranates
Nupnces
Gourdes
Melones
Purflane
Wyneger.

Cold medicines which
comfot the liver.

Stomach.

¶ Dyacetyonper con
succaro.
Dyarthodon abbatia
Succarum rosatum
Rob de berberpes
Rob de rybes
Succarum violaceum
Julep rosatum
Rob de moris
Crisa sandali.

Compoundes.

Simples.

Hot medicines which
comfot the liver.

¶ Spyrke
Squinante
Cynamone
Wormewode
Fumitory
Fennell
Aniseos
¶ Dyacymyram,
Cheriac magna
Dyacocta,
Confeccia anacardina
Rosa nouella
Dyalacca
Dyanysum
Aromaticum rosatum
Dyacalamentum,

Compoundes.

Symple,

Cold medicines whiche
comfort the liver.

Compoundes.

Symple,

Hot medicines which
comfort the spleen.

Compoundes.

Symple.

Cold medicines which
comfort the spleen.

Compoundes,

Endyue
Lettis
Durdane
Hyoleto
Lynier wortte,
Camphory,
Berberyes
¶ Diarodonabbatis
Cryalandaly,
rob granatoru
Succatum hyolaceu,
Suctatum rosaceum.

* Cappares,
Camarundes,
Borage.
Buglosse
Tresses
Calament,
Tyme,
Almondes

Anyle,
Fenell
* Dyacapparys
Dyacalamentum,
Dyatinnyum,

* Lettyle,
Endyue,
Gonides.
Lucumers,
Lytrones,
Wyneger
* Dyabozaginatium,
Crisalandali.

¶ Barisfrage,
Gromell,

Symple.

Hot medicines which
comfort the raynes.

Alexander
Nettle,
Rocker
Spiknard,
Paritoys.
Juniper.
*Dyagalanga,
Trifera magna,
Dyacalamentum,
Dyalacca mesue
Electuarium ducis,
Aromaticum rosatum
Phylanthropos,
Theriaca.

Compoundes.

Symple.

Cold medicines which
che comfort the raynes

Water lyllys,
Lettys
Purslane
Endyue,
White poppy,
Plantayne,
Syrupus menusa-
rinus.
Syrupus acetosus,

Compoundes.

Symple.

Hot medicines which
comfort the matre.

Mugwortte,
Rue,
Sage,
Savayne
Pulpolle,
Calaminte,
Myrhe,
Spoponar,
Cynamon;
Dyacalamentum
Electuarium ducis,
Dyambza mesue,
Phylanthropos,

Compoundes.

Diamargariton
Theriaca magna
Electuarium de baccho
lauri.

The colde medicines that comfozte
the raynes, do also comfozt the
matrix.

Symple.

Coolde medicines
which comfozt the loins
and outwarde partes.

Compoundes.

Symple.

Cold medicines whiche
comfozt the loynes
and outward partes,

Thermopactyles,
Seynte Johns herbe,
French garlyke,
Folefoote,
Castoreum,
Cresses,
Ordungue
Organ
Pyreose
Confectio anacardina
Electuarium dymarte,
Oximel iuliani,
Oximel squillitium,

Mozell
Syringene
Leetys
Endyue,
Wyneger
Rosewater
Syrupus nenupharinus.
Syrupus acetosus
Oleum rosarum.

Purgatpue medycynes.

Symple,

These medycynes purge
the head.

Coloquintida.

Agariche,

Aloes,

Lapis lazuli,

Lapis armenius

Rebulla indi.

Hierapetra.

Hieralogodion

Pillule cochine.

Pillule aureae.

Pillule de hypera.

Compoundes,

Symple.

These purge the breeste
and lyghtes.

Hyslope,

Wythwind,

Agariche,

Cassia fistula,

Gladysne

Colloquintida,

Diasene,

Paulinum,

Pillule de agarico.

mesue,

Symple.

Medecynes whiche
purge the stomake.

Aloes,

Wormewood,

Scirabolanes

Cyparissus,

Stomaticum laxa-

num.

Catacrisium imperiale,

Hyperapetra

Pillule de hypera,

Pillule Stomaticis

me

Pillule lues,

Compoundes,

Simples.

Medecynes whiche
purge the lyuer.

Compoundes.

Wormewood
Fumitory,
Tamarindis,
Gladys.
Mirabolant ceteris,
Dyspunctis.
Trifera sarasénica
Pillule de reubarbaro
mesue.

Simples.

These medecynes
purge the spleene

Compoundes.

Agartche
Bene.
Blache helesbor
Calamint,
Dysasene,
Pillule inde

Simples.

These purge the toyn-
tes and outward mem-
bres.

Compoundes.

Hermobactiles,
Turbit.
Oppoponax,
Salgenn
Euphorbia,
Centory.
Wylde cucumer,
Such ferne as growe
weth vpon walles.
Electuariū de sac-
corosarum,
Hamech,
Benedicta
Hermobactile,
Pillule de benedicta,
Pillule arthreticæ,
Catareticō imperiale.

Wormwode,
Camarindes,

Simples.

* These purge choier.

Compoundes.

Symples.

Dramony,
Aloes.
Mirabolanes citrines
Rubarbe.
Water of chese
Joyce of roses.
Cassia fistula,
Apoletes,
Manna,
Prunes,
Spourge
Witchwynde,
Fumitory.
All pilles whereto
is diagredion,
Electuarium de sacco
rosarum,
Diaprunis
Rhabarbarum
Aqua tamarin dozum,
Pera picra,
Pillule aloes
Electuarium de psillio,
Pillule alephangine,
Pillule aureat,
Rebult,
Cinblici
Belerici
Mirabolanes,
Agaricke,
Turbithe
Colloquintida
Gladyn,
Been,
Wild cucumer
Hermodactiles
Folefote,

G. i.

* These purge Regne.

Compounds.

Simple.

These purge melanco-
lye.

Pesee.

Suger

Gynger

Rentozze

Elder

Helleboze

Draferne

Benedicta.

Stomatiscum laxatys
num.

Theodoricon

Paulinum

Hyperapica

Pillule archyzticel

Pillule fetide.

Pillule cochyse

Pillule auree.

Pillule sine galbus.

Hypera archigenis

Pillule de hermodacs
tills maiores.

Pillule alayzet.

Metabolant inde
Spurge.

Walferne

Lappys armenus

Lapis lazulus

Sene.

Calamynte

Fumytory

Blacke helleboze

Saltgemus

Garden saffron

Sticados

Quines

Wylde tyme

Hypera rust

Compoundes

Draseta
Laterticum imperiale
Dyacatholicon,
Hameche,
Pillule inde
Pillule de lapide lazule.

Choppes
Camarpyndes
Maydenheare
Joyce of roses
Lasia
Manna
Fumitory
Aloes
Lapis lazuli
Reubarbe.

g. 66

These medecynes pur
ge and clese the bloude

The epytyle of Diocles, vnto kinge
Antigonus, whych teacheth a man
to p̄serue hym selfe
in health.



In so muche that your grace
beyng (now sumwhat runne,
in yeares (most noble Prince
Antigonus) is endowed with
knowledge aboue other kyn-
ges and that in all partes of
Philosophy and the artes call-
led Mathematicall wherein your grace hath
wonderfully profited: I thought that partes
of Philosophy whiche teacheth a man to p̄-
serue hym selfe in health not worthy to be dys-
pyled and left vntouchid of your regal maiesty
eye, wherfore I thought it necessari to declare
vnto your maiesty in thys Epytyle, the causes
of dyuerse dyseases with the signes and tokens
whych go befoze the same. and last of all the re-
medyes wherwyth the same may be healed and
cured, for lyke as there is no raging & hydeous
tempest wythout some manifest and open syg-
nes, which declare the same to folowe, wherby
men whych haue knowledge, & be lerned in the
Arcane and pryuy woorkes of nature do so pro-
vyde for them selues that they be sure from all
perylls and ieopardyes that may ensue, so for
ther no kynd of desease or sicknesse that may
infecte any membre of mannes bodye but that
hath befoze suche euident sygnes and tokenes
that it may be easlye knowen to folow. There-
fore your grace puttyng your trust and confi-

dence

dence in those our preceptes may easily attaine
to the perfecte and absolute knowledge of al
thynges.

Fyrst of all I haue deuyded the body of man
vnto foure partes, that is to say the heade, the
brest the bely, and the bladder.

These sygnes and tokens do declare whē any
kind of disease is aboute to infecte the head, da
selyng in the eyes, the headache, heuynesse of
browes, a noyse in the eares, pryckinge in the
temples, the eyes to water in the morning and
the syght to fayle, w^{ch} dulnesse or want of smel
lyng and the lyftynge vp of the gunnles.

When thou doest perceyue any suche tokens
it is the best remedy to purge & clense the head
(and that wyth no purgatyue medycyne) but
with fve vnces of wine made of witherid gra
pes, or of new wtne sodde tyl half be wasted a
way therewith thou shalt washe thy mouth fa
stynge, and gargaryse it therin tyl the head be
purged of flegme therin contyned, and thys is
the easpest remedy for al dyscayses in the head.

Also it were very good and helthful, yf the pa
cyent fastynge wold eate a quantitie of mustard
whych haue ben macerate or stepe in water
and hony myngled togyther, & gargarisynge the
same wold drawe downe the humore contey
ned in the head, but fyrst of al you mooste take
hede the heade be covered tyl it heat, wherby
the stympe flegme may be made moze apt & mete
to flowe downe to the mouth.

Now of the contrary part, whoso despyseth
these sygnes and tokens shalbe troubled with
these diseases, or one of them, the ophthalmy, &
perle in the eyes, bryckynge out about the eares
poukes or weles in the necke, the consumptio
in the bryppre, heuynesse in the head, the squinā

eye, wormes whiche eate the heart, the paynes
in the flaye that couereth the wynde pype, the
falling of the heart, scabbies or vlcers in the
head, and the toth ache.

You maye perceyue by these tokens yf any
man is lyke to be diseased aboute the breast or
no, fyrst a swette throughe all the body & breast
the tonge to waxe roughe or thicke, the spytte
to be salt, or bytter in tast or cholricke, sodeyne
paynes in the sydes or sholders wythout ma-
nyfest occasion, of tpanyng muche watchyng,
suffocatyones, thurst after sleape, greete sad-
nesse coldnesse in the breast and a shakynge in
the armes and handes, and the diseases there
of ensuyng you may auoide with parbryng
after a meane supper, wythout receyving any
medecyne. Also it is very good to vomit fa-
stynge

Therfoze let him that wold vomit eate Mas-
tyche, Cownecreeses, Roket, Mustard, or pur-
flane, and afterwarde drynke warme water &
he shal vomit furthwyth, but he that setteth
lytell by these presages and sygnes oughte to
feare these dysseases, the pleurisy, paynes in the
longes, melancholical madnesse, sharpe agues,
the phrensy, the lethargy, and a burnynge a-
gue wyth yekynge.

When the belly shalbe dysseased, some of the
sygnes do comenly appere befoze, the thros-
wes and paynes in the bely, meates and dryn-
kes to seme bytter, heuynesse in the knees, colde
stiffnesse in the ioynes, werynesse of all the bo-
dy wythout any occasyon, lacke of sences in
the legges and easie feuers, Nowe when anye
of these tokens do appere it is best to make y
belly softe any lose wyth some kinde of dyette
and

and wth no p^{re}gig medleyne, for it is lea^{se} less
p^{ar}dye to vse such thynges that a man maye
shant erre in, as betes sodde wth water & hony.
sodde, garlike, malowes, dockes, oz mercurye
and swete metes made wth hony, for all these
thynges do mollifye the bely, but if any of the
foresayde sygnes be manifest oz endure longe
adde to the sayde decoctyons the ioyce of bas
tard Saffron, for therby it shalbe swetter and
more holsome. Also Colwortes sod in a great
quantitie of water, oz four ounces of the ioyce
therof receyued wth honye and salte, is very
good, and of no lesse effect, is the water of the
decoctyon of Cytheparsen oz bytterfetech wth
fastynge, But they whiche thinke these sygnes
to be of none effecte, are oftentymes dyscased
wth these sykenesses, the flux in the bely, paynes
in y^e bowelles, the yentery, silica passio whiche
is a dyscase in the smale guttes, the ciatica, y^e
feuer tertyan, y^e goutte in the fete, y^e apoplexye
the hemoirhoides, and the ioynte sykenesse.

All dyscases of the bladder, be knowen by these
tokens, to be very full after lytle meate, greete
inflatyons, much belchyng the pale colour of
al the body, heauy oz sad sleape, vnyne wane of
coloure, and great paynes in the making thers
of, with swellynge aboute the p^{re}uy membrs,
after which tokens it is good to vse odorifer
ouse thynges whych moue vnyne as the rotes
of fenel oz persely, whiche haue bene steeped
a whyle in good & odoriferous whyte wyne of y^e
whych let the pacient take euery morninge fa
styng thre vnces wth the water of yelowc caret
tes oz louage oz enulacampana, for they be of
lyke operation, & of no lesse effectacy is the wa
ter wherein Chiches haue ben steeped in, if it be
dronke wth wyne, But whoso doth lyghtlye
passouer these tokens shall loke for some of the

dysseases, the hydroply, & bygnesse of the spleene paynes in the lyuer, the stone, paynes in the raynes, the strangurye, and the distention of the bely. And here it is to be noted that in all these sygnes befoze rehersed, we ought to minister gentle and easy medecines to childzen, and to such as be elder, medecynes that be of moze stronge operatyon and greater efficacye.

Now I entende bzeily to declare vnto your maiestye the two turnynges of the sone called in latyn solstitia (at whych tymes such thynge do comenli chance) and what meates your grace shal vse oz absteyne from, in eyther of the takynge my begynnynge at the wynter turnynge.

**Solstitiu
hiemale**
wiche I cal
þ wynter
turne, is a-
bout the .xi.
day of Dec-
ember
when the
son entreth
the Goate.

**The spring
equinoctial**
is þ .x. day
of Marche
whē þ son
entreth the
Rame.

The wynter turne.

In the wynter turne do rewmes and hume-
dittie increase in mēnes bodys tyl the spring
equinoctiall, therfoze it is good to eate whote
meates and to drynke swete wynes and espe-
cially wyth wyld margeram, and also to vse þ
company of women.

¶ Therbe from the wynter turnynge to the
spring equinoctiall nynty dayes.

The spring tyme equinoctiall.

¶ From the spring equinoctiall vnto the ry-
singe of the seven sterres called vlegiliae, dothe
Regme and swete corruptyon of the bloude en-
gendze in mans body, and for that cause it is
good to vse moyst and tarre meates, to exerci-
se þ body, & not to absteyne from women, from
the spring equinoctial to the rysinge of pleia-
des be .xlvj. dayes.

The rysinge of the seven sterres.

Choler and bytter matter berp the rule in The seven
man from thys tyme vnto the somer turnyng, sterres called
therfore vse meates that be swete, laxatiue, be virgilia or
ware of actes venereal, fro the risinge of pleiad rise
des vnto the somer turne be. xlv. dayes. to the sone
about p. ix
day of may

The sommer turnyng.

At thys tyme is melancholye augmented
till the heruest equinoctiall, therfore dryncke
cold water and smell odoriferouse thynges, &
as for venus you most eyther vse it moderatly
or exchew it utterly, we haue to the heruest
equinoctiall nyntye and thre dayes.

The heruest equinoctiall.

Flegme & thynne fluxions abounde fro thys
tyme to the settinge of p. seven sterres, therfore
it is good to purge p. humoures or to stoppe p.
fluxions, and to eate al tarte and moyst mea-
tes, to perbake nothyng at all, to excercyse p.
body, and to flee women, from whiche tyme to
the settinge of the seven sterres. be. xxxvi. dayes

The settinge of the seven Sterres.

From thys tyme to the wynter turnyng
both flegme bere domynion in man, therfore
you most eate fat & bytter thynges, drinke
swete wyne, and excercyse the body,
from the goinge downe of the. vii.
sterres till the Wynter turne
be fyue and forty
dayes.

Finis.

The sommer
turne is ab-
bout. x. of
July, when
the sone en-
treth the
Crabbe.

The her-
uest equi-
noctiall is
about p. 14.
of Septem-
ber whe p.
son entreth
the balace.

The seynt
sterres set
in the sone
about p. x.
of nouembre

The table of thys boke.

A gainst the falling of heare	cap. i
To take away heare	cap. ii
To heale pustules or weles in y ^e heade.	cap. iiii
Agaynst forgetfulness	cap. v
Agaynst the frensie	cap. vi
Agaynst the headach	cap. vii
Agaynst the reume	cap. viii
Agaynst the gyddynesse of the head.	cap. ix
Against the headach which cometh of to muche watchynges	cap. x
Agaynst the falling euell	cap. xi
Agaynst madnes called mania	cap. xii
To heale all dyscasses in the eyes	cap. xiii
Agaynst dymnes of the syghte	cap. xiiii
For al paynes in the eares & deafnes.	cap. xv
To take away the Morpew & Ringwormes	cap. xvi
Cap.	cap. xvii
Agaynst the tothake	cap. xviii
To stoppe blood at the nose	cap. xix
To heale the Poulsey	cap. xx
For hoysenesse and al fautes in the speche and for the Cough.	cap. xxi
Agaynst spytting of bloude	cap. xxii
For the sodayne debilitte of the vitall spirytes commynge of emptynesse	cap. xxiii
Agaynst yeking and belking	cap. xxiiii
For al diseases in the leghtes	cap. xxv
Agaynst the pleurisse	cap. xxvi
To make a man laxatye	cap. xxvii
To binde or make one costiffe	cap. xxviii
Against y ^e colyke & fretting of y ^e guttes.	cap. xxix
To kyll wormes in the belly	cap. xxx
To stop the fluxe of the hemeroides.	cap. xxxi
To heale the disease called temasmus whych is a desyre to go to the stoole wythout auoyd- yng of any thyng	cap. xxxii

To heale the Embrides, beyng exstante and osistours in the fundament	cap. xxxi
Agaynst þ cūming furth of the arseguet	ca. xxxi
To heale þ stoppig, or opilaciō in þ liuer	ca. 33
Agaynst the droply	cap. xxxiii
To heale al diseases in the splene	cap. xxxv
Agaynst the pelow saundes	cap. xxxvi
Agaynst the stoppyng in the reynes the stone, and dyscase of the bladder	ca. xxxviii
Agaynst the strangurion	ca. xxxviii
To heale vlcers and biles of the yarde	ca. xxxix
Foz them that cānot hold ther water	cap. xl
Agaynst the swellng of the coddes	cap. xli
Agaynst the swellng of the yarde	cap. xlii
To asswage fleschly lust	cap. xliii
Agaynst the hardnesse and apostem of the mas- terpye	cap. xliiii
To prouoke the floures	cap. xlv
To stoppe the floures	cap. xlv
Agaynst the suffocacion of the materpye called the moder	cap. xlvii
To make a woman conceyue	ca. xlviii
Agaynst the swelling of the tetes through much abundaunce of mylke	cap. xlix
Remedies agaynst hard deliuerance of chyl- dren	cap. l
Foz the paynes of the deliuerance of þ child	li
cap.	li
Agaynst the goute toynt sycknesse and sciatica	lii
cap.	lii
Agaynst ruptures and breakynges	ca. liii
Agaynst an ague þ holdeth a mā one day	ca. liiii
Agaynst the brennyng agew	cap. lv
Agaynst the tercian feuer	cap. lvi
To heale a quotidian feuer	cap. lvii
Foz the quartayne agew	cap. lviii
Agaynst a carbuncle	cap. lix
To heale the mesels	cap. lx

To hele a fistula or holow bleer	cap. lxxv
Agaynst the scabbe and french pockes	cap. lxxvi
Agaynst glandules & kurnels.	cap. lxxvii
To take away wartes	cap. lxxviii
To hele burnynges of fyre	cap. lxxix
Agaynst the disease called wylde fyre	cap. lxxx
To drawe out arow heades or thornes that sticke in the body.	ca. lxxxi
Agaynst brusinge.	ca. lxxxii
To cure beastes that be hurte or seke.	ca. lxxxiii
Agaynst dronkenness	cap. lxxxiv
Agaynst werynesse	cap. lxxxv
A drynke for wounded parsons.	cap. lxxxvi
A drynke agaynst the cystule	ca. lxxxvii
To purge choleryk humors downwarde.	cap. lxxxviii
To purge melancoly humors	cap. lxxxix
To purge choler adust	cap. lxxxv
A purgacion agaynst the coteyan fever.	cap. lxxxvi
To purge flegme in a quotidian.	cap. lxxxviii
A purgacion agaynst a quotydyan of swete flegme.	cap. lxxxix
A purgacion agaynst a quotydyan of sharpe flegme.	cap. lxxx
To purge choler in a tercyan	cap. lxxxvi
A purgacion agaynst a tercian of yelow choler.	cap. lxxxvii
Agaynst a symple or doble terciā	cap. lxxxviii
Agaynst a tercian of reed choler	cap. lxxxix
Agaynst a quartayn of blet choler	cap. lxxx
Agaynst a quartayne in autume or haruest.	cap. lxxxvi
Agaynst a quartayne of naturall melancholye	cap. lxxxvii
A pocion agaynst a quartayn.	cap. lxxxviii
A cofectis of pilles agaynst euell humors.	ca. lxxxix
Agaynst the heintits in y head.	cap. lxxx

22 The table of the aphorismes.

O f the dysposycyōs of the head.	cap. i
O f the lethargy	cap. ii
O f the paynes in y head called subeth	ca. iiii
O f to much watchyng	cap. iiii
O f the palsey	cap. v
O f madnes called melancholia	cap. vi
O f ragyng madnes	cap. vii
O f the fallyng euil	cap. viii
O f the dyssease in the synowes	cap. ix
O f drousynes in the heade	cap. x
O f the membris beyng set awry	cap. xi
O f the dysposycyon of the eyes	ca. xii
O f the dysposycyon of the eares	cap. xiii
O f the dysposycyōs of y nose.	cap. xiiii
O f the bledyng of the nose	cap. xv
O f nesynge	cap. xvi
O f the dysposycyon of the mouth.	cap. xvii
O f the dysseases in the teth	cap. xviii
O f the grefes in the throte	cap. xix
O f the brest and lyghtes	cap. xx
O f bloud spyttyng	cap. xxi
O f the plurysey	cap. xxii
O f the cōsumption oz ptyssike	cap. xxiii
O f the dysposycyon of y here	cap. xxiiii
O f the pappes.	cap. xxv
O f the stomake	cap. xxvi
O f the dysseases in the lyuer	cap. xxvii
O f the gaule and splene	cap. xxviii
O f all kynde of fluxiōs	cap. xxix
O f the fundamet	cap. xxx
O f the dysposicion of the raynes	cap. xxxi
O f the dysseale of the bladder	cap. xxxii
O f y mēbres of generaciō in mē.	ca. xxxiii.
O f y mēbres of generatiō in wemē.	ca. xxxiiii
	O f

Of the dysposicion of the outward members.
Cap. xxxvi.

Of fevers and agues.

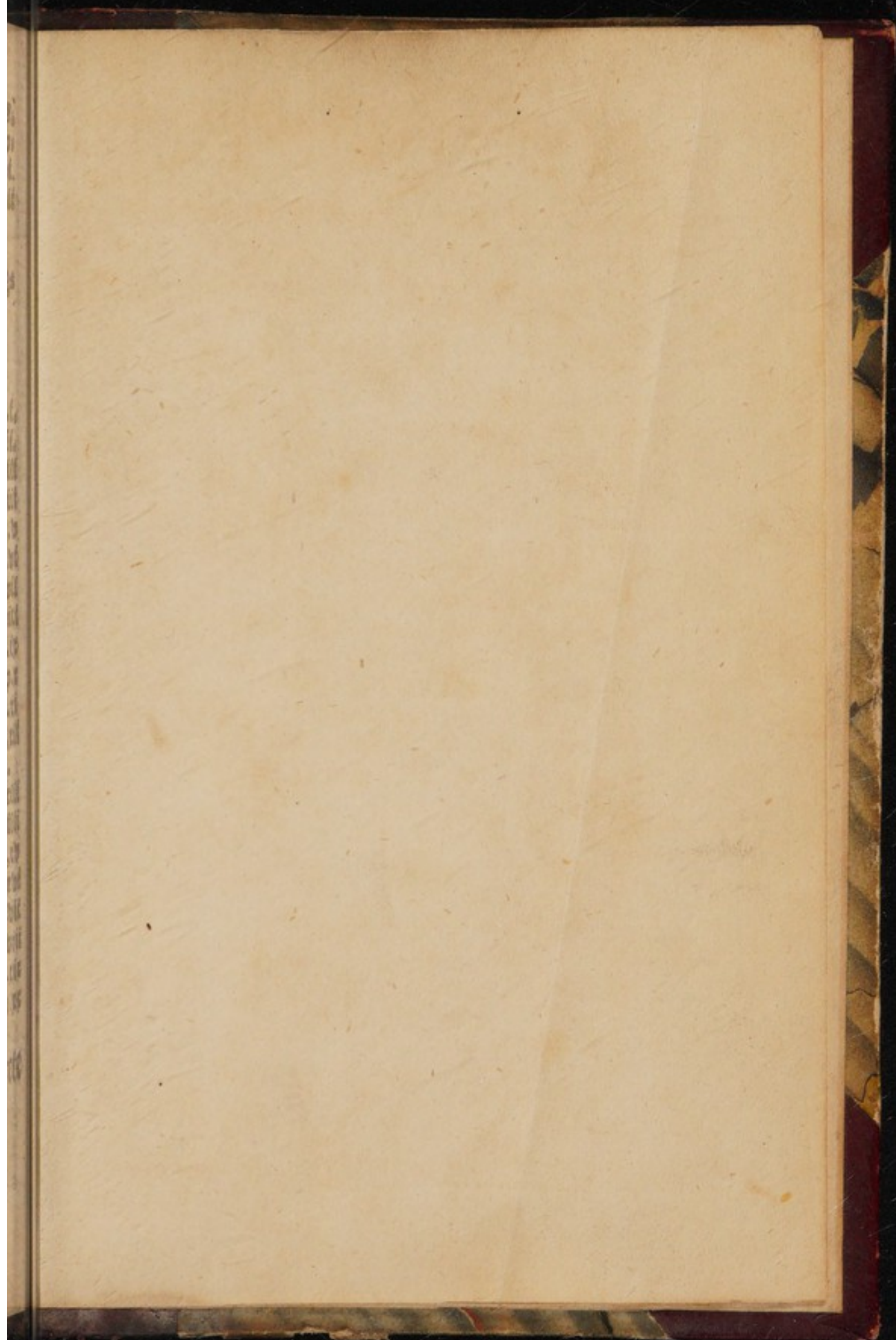
ca. xxxvi.

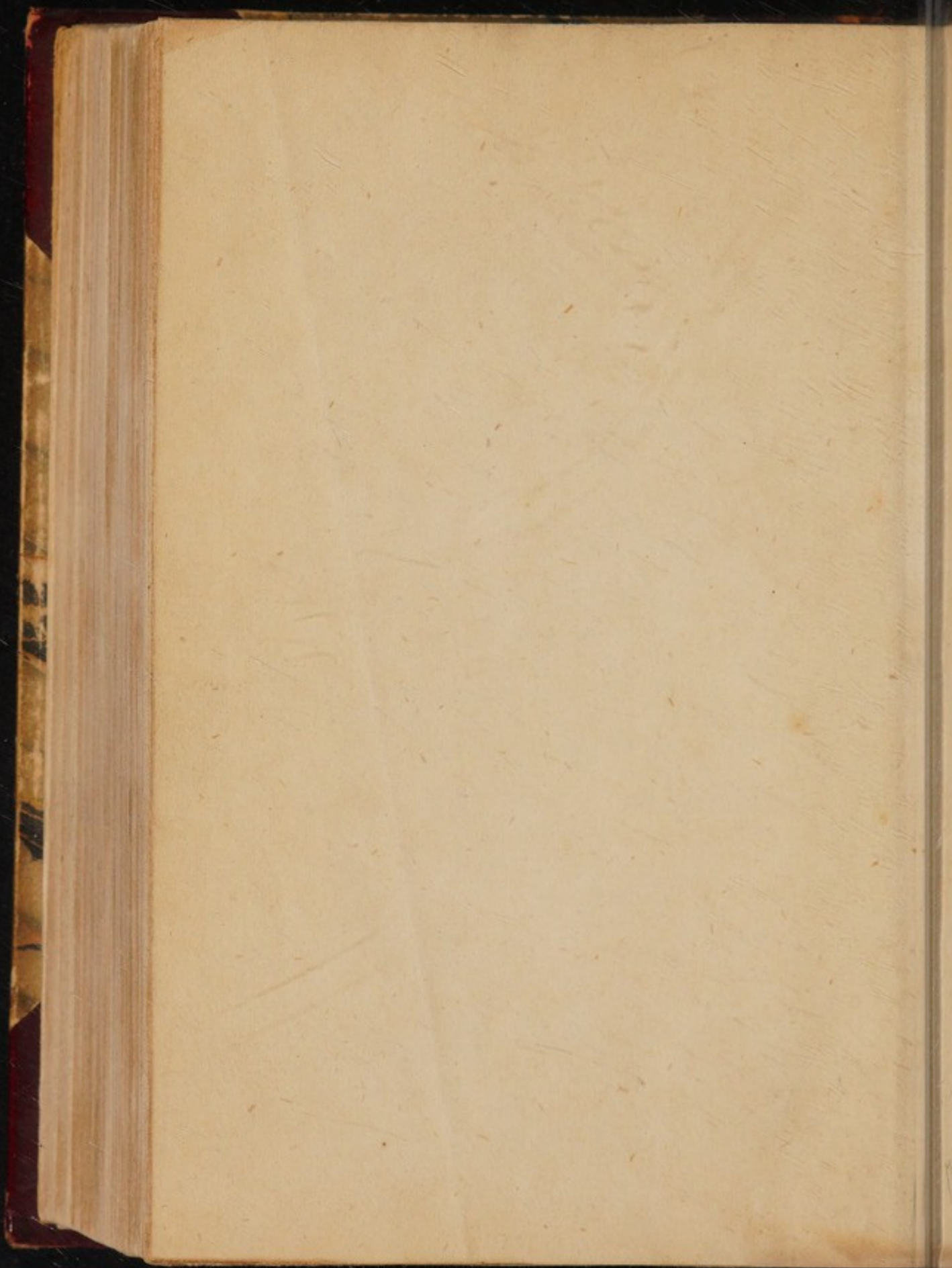
Of the diet to be observed in agues. ca. xxxvii.

The table of the compound medicines.

For all diseases in the head	Cap. i.
For paynes in the eares	cap. ii.
For the paynes in the eyes	cap. iii.
For the disease of the face	cap. iiii.
For the diseases in the mouth & throte	ca. v.
For the morpew & yelow landes	cap. vi.
For all diseases in the stomake	cap. vii.
For the dysposicions in the heart	cap. viii.
For all diseases in the lyuer	cap. ix.
For the paynes in y longes	cap. x.
For all diseases in the splene	cap. xi.
For the payn of y backe & sides	cap. xii.
For all paynes in the guttes and entraylles.	cap. xiii.
For all paynes in the raynes & bladder	ca. xiiii.
For all diseases in the matery	ca. xv.
For the emorhoides	ca. xvi.
For the goute and syatica	ca. xvii.
For all woundes	cap. xviii.
For all agues	cap. xix.
For the corrupcion in the four	ca. xx.

Imprinted at London in Fleetstreet
at the signe of the Rosegarlād
by Wyllyam Coplande.





Med. Gen

